4.4
47
2
00
27049

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00824 3757

GENEALOGY
974.4
M447,
1900

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/mayflowerdescendv2mass

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

A Quarterly Magazine

OF

Pilgrim Genealogy and History

1900

VOLUME II

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE
MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
1900

1927049

Editor

GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN

Committee on Publication

MORTON DEXTER
CHARLES AUGUSTUS HOPKINS
WINSLOW WARREN
FREDERICK WESLEY PARKER
GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Abstracts of Barnstable County Probate Records, 176, 256
Allerton, Isaac, Inventory of, 156
Note, 254
Will of, 155
Answers to Queries:
Chandler–Thompson, 192
Walker–Warren, 64

Barnstable County Probate Records, Abstracts of, 176, 256
Barnstable, Mass., Vital Records, 212, 256
Bartlett–Covel Query, 191
Bartlett–Ivey Query, 192
Beedle, Joseph, Deed of, 95
Billington, Francis, Deposition of, 46
Bonum, George, Deed to, 245
Book Notes, 192
Boston, England, 129, 216
Bradford Meerstead, 128
Bradford, William, and His Descendants, 255
Inventory of, 229
Will of, 228
Brewster Book, 21, 112, 256
Brewster, Love, Inventory of, 204
Will of, 203
Bridgewater, Mass., Vital Records of, 90, 144, 241, 256
Brown, Peter, and His Descendants, 255
Bryant, John, Inventory of, 210
Will of, 210
Bumpas, Edward, Deed of, 245

Chandler, Edmund, Deed of, 245
Deeds to, 169, 245
Chandler–Thompson Query, 128
Clarke, William, Deposition of, 179
Coat Armour, Mayflower Passengers and, 160
Cobb, Rachel, Bible of, 44
Cole, Daniel, Deed to Ichabod Higgins, 1
John, Will of, 209
Collier, Jane, Agreement of, 64
Colonial Research Fund, 128, 190, 191, 255
Connecticut Society, 54, 58, 125, 187
Cooke, Francis, and His Descendants, 255
Deed of, 27
Cooke, Francis — *Continued*
Inventory of, 25
Will of, 24
Jacob, Deed to, 27
Deposition of, 45
John, Inventory of, 256
Will of, 256
Queries, 192, 255
Coombs Query, 128
Coombs–Eaton Query, 64
Covel–Bartlett Query, 191
Cushman, Thomas, Will of, 256
Cushman–Hutchinson Query, 128

Dean, Stephen, Inventory of, 87
Deeds, Plymouth Colony, 27, 93, 166, 245
Deeds, Grantors and Grantees:
Adams, John, 29
Bonum, George, 245
Bradford, William, 29
Bumpas, Edward, 245
Burgess, Thomas, 29
Chandler, Edmund, 169, 245
Clarke, Thomas, 29
Cole, Daniel, 1
Cooke, Francis, 27
Jacob, 27
Cushman, Thomas, 29
Foster, Hopestill, 93
Hatch, William, 167
Hatherly, Timothy, 166
Higgins, Ichabod, 1
Hoar, John, 95, 166, 167
Holland, John, 93
Josiah, indian, 29
Lendall, James, 169
Manomet, Sachem of, 31
Mitchell, Experience, 29, 168
Pabodie, William, 93
Paddy, William, 245
Prence, Thomas, 29
Sandwich, town of, 31
Skiffe, James, 246
Standish, Myles, 29, 127
Towte, Richard, 167
Waterman, Robert, 95
Weston, Edmund, 95
White, ——, 29
Willett, Thomas, 29, 127, 168
Winslow, Edward, 29, 95

Deeds etc. — *Continued*
Winslow, John, 29
Wood, William, 246
Depositions:
Billington, Francis, 46
Clarke, William, 179
Cooke, Jacob, 45
Ford, William, 178
Little, Anna, 178
Ephraim, 178
Samuel, 248
Pratt, Phineas, 46
Tilden, Thomas, 178
Warren, Nathaniel, 178
Winslow, Nathaniel, 248
District of Columbia Society, 54, 61, 126, 189, 254

Early Records of Plympton, Mass., 50, 121, 138, 234
Eaton–Coombs Query, 64
Eaton, Samuel, Settlement of his Estate, 172
his first wife, 254
Eddy, Caleb, Indenture of, 30
Evans, Thomas, Inventory of, 88

Family Records:
Brewster Book, 21
Cobb, Rachel, 44
Thompson, Nathaniel, 152
Washburn, Seth, 65
Fitch, Jabez, Jr., Diary of, 47, 108, 174
Ford, William, Deposition of, 178
Foreign Research Fund, 128, 191, 255
Forster, James, Will of, 176
Foster, Hopestill, Deed of, 93
Fuller, Samuel, Inventory of, 8
Samuel[2], Inventory of, 240
Will of, 237
Fuller–Young Query, 128

Harlow Query, 192
Hatch, William, Deed to, 167
Hatherly, Timothy, Deed of, 166
Higgins, Ichabod, Deed to, 1
Hoar, John, Deeds to, 96, 166, 167
Hocking, John, Deposition about, 10
Holland, John, Deed of, 93
Hopkins, Stephen, Inventory of, 14
His Second Wife, 63
Will of, 12
Howland, John, Deposition about, 10
Inventory of, 73
Will of, 70
Hutchinson–Cushman Query, 128

Illinois Society, 54, 60, 61, 126, 188
Illustrations:
Daniel Cole's Deed, 1
Col. Seth Washburn's Justice of the Peace Book, 65

Illustrations — *Continued*
The John Robinson Tablet, 97
Prison Cells under Guild-Hall, Old Boston, 129
Page of Nathaniel Thompson's Family Record, 152
Scrooby Manor-house, 193
Old Boston, Eng., 216
In and About Scrooby, 254
Ivey–Bartlett Query, 192

Josiah, indian, Deed of, 29
John Robinson Tablet, 97

Lendall, James, Deed of, 169
Leonard–Washburn Query, 64
Little, Anna, Deposition of, 178
Ephraim, Deposition of, 178
Samuel, Deposition of, 248

Manomet, Sachem of, Deed to, 31
Marshfield, Mass., Vital Records of, 3, 110, 179, 249
Massachusetts Society, 1, 53, 61, 121, 153, 183, 190, 252
Mayflower Genealogies, 63, 114, 190, 254
Mayflower Passengers and Coat Armour, 160
Mayflower Passengers, Vital Statistics of, 114, 254
Mayflower Passengers, Wills and Inventories of:
Allerton, Isaac, 155
Bradford, William, 228
Brewster, Love, 203
Cooke, Francis, 24
Eaton, Samuel, 172
Fuller, Samuel, 8
Samuel[2] (Edward[1]), 237
Hopkins, Stephen, 12
Howland, John, 70
Samson, Henry, 142
Soule, George, 81
Middleborough, Mass., Births, Marriages and Deaths, 41, 103, 157, 201
Mitchell, Experience, Deed of, 168
Deed to, 29

New York Society, 57, 124, 186, 253
Notes:
Allerton, Isaac, 254
Bradford Meerstead, 128
Colonial Research Fund, 128, 190, 191, 255
Eaton, Samuel, 254
Foreign Research Fund, 128, 191, 255
Hopkins, Stephen's Second Wife, 63
In and About Scrooby, 254
Mayflower Genealogies, 63, 190, 254
Rogers, Joseph, 255

Notes — *Continued*
Standish, Myles, Proposed Removal from Duxbury, 127
Vital Statistics of the Mayflower Passengers, 254
Warren, Richard, and His Descendants, 255
Warren, Richard's Wife, 63

Ohio Society, 60, 126, 189, 254
Old Boston, England, 129, 216

Pabodie, William, Deed to, 93
Paddy, William, Deed of, 245
Palmer, William, Inventory of, 148
Will of, 147
Pennsylvania Society, 59, 126, 188, 254
Perkins–Washburn Query, 64
Pilgrim Notes and Queries, 63, 127, 190, 254
Plymouth Births, Marriages and Deaths, 17, 77, 163, 224
Plymouth Colony Deeds, 27, 93, 166, 245
Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, 8, 87, 147, 209
Plympton, Mass., Early Records of, 50, 121, 138, 234
Pratt, Phineas, Deposition of, 46
Query, 128
Preston, Conn., First Congregational Church of, 192

Queries:
Bartlett–Covel, 191
Bartlett–Ivey, 192
Chandler–Thompson, 128
Cooke, 192, 255
Coombs, 128
Coombs–Eaton, 64
Covel–Bartlett, 191
Cushman–Hutchinson, 128
Eaton–Coombs, 64
Fuller–Young, 128
Harlow, 192
Hutchinson–Cushman, 128
Ivey–Bartlett, 192
Leonard–Washburn, 64
Perkins–Washburn, 64
Pratt, 128
Rider–Tilden–Waterman, 191
Snow, 63
Soule, 255
Standish, 255
Thompson–Chandler, 128
Tilden–Rider–Waterman, 191
Warren, 255
Washburn–Leonard, 64
Washburn–Perkins, 64
Waterman–Rider–Tilden, 191
Winslow, 255
Young–Fuller, 128

Reports from State Societies:
Connecticut, 58, 125, 187
District of Columbia, 61, 126, 189, 254
Illinois, 60, 126, 188
Massachusetts, 53, 121, 183, 252
New York, 57, 124, 186, 253
Ohio, 60, 126, 189, 254
Pennsylvania, 59, 126, 188, 254
Rider–Tilden–Waterman Query, 191
Robinson Tablet, The John, 97
Rogers, Joseph, His Wife, 255

Samson, Henry, Inventory of, 143
Will of, 142
Sandwich, Mass., Deed of, 31
Scituate, Mass., Births, Marriages and Deaths, 32, 84, 169
Scrooby, In and About, 193
Skiffe, James, Deed to, 246
Snow Query, 63
Soule, George, Inventory of, 83
Will of, 81
Query, 255
Standish, Myles, Deed of, 127
Proposed Removal from Duxbury, 127
Query, 255

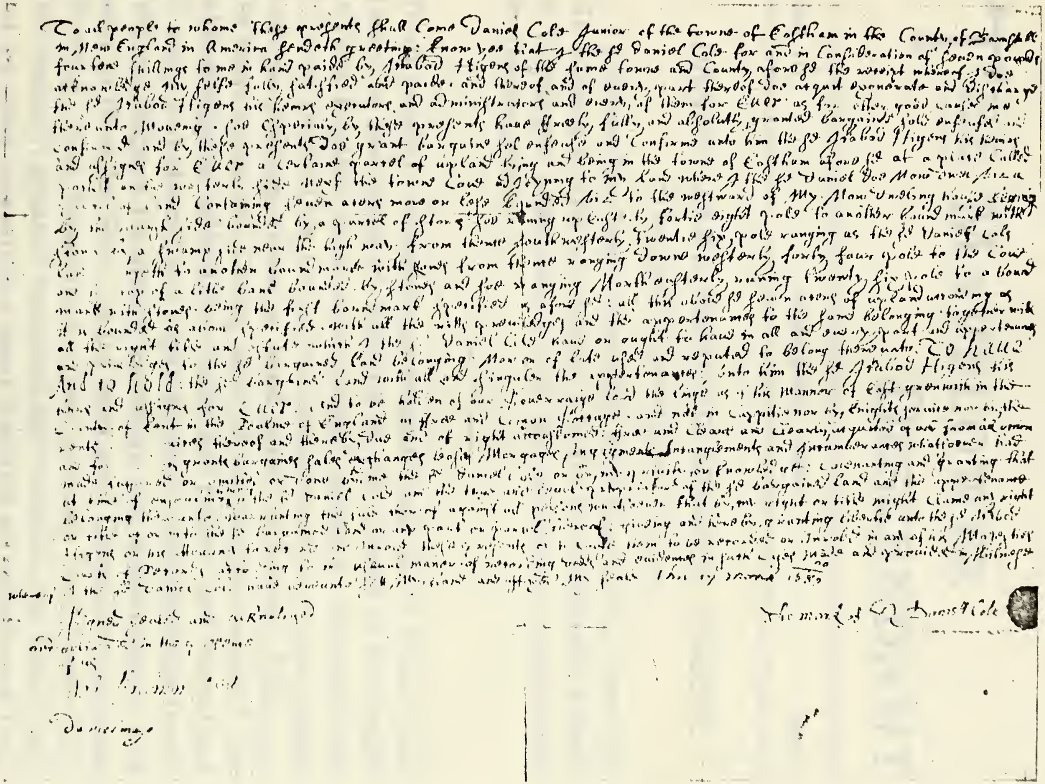
Thompson–Chandler Query, 128
Thompson, Nathaniel, Family Record of, 152
Otis, Family Record of, 152
Tilden–Rider–Waterman Query, 191
Tilden, Thomas, Deposition of, 178
Town Records:
Barnstable, Mass., 212
Bridgewater, Mass., 90, 144, 241
Marshfield, Mass., 3, 110, 179, 249
Middleborough, Mass., 41, 103, 157, 201
Plymouth, Mass., 17, 77, 163, 224
Plympton, Mass., 50, 121, 138, 234
Scituate, Mass., 32, 84, 169
Yarmouth, Mass., 207
Towte, Richard, Deed of, 167

Vital Records of Barnstable, Mass., 212
Bridgewater, Mass., 90, 144, 241
Marshfield, Mass., 3, 110, 179, 249
Yarmouth, Mass., 207
Vital Statistics of the Mayflower Passengers, 114, 254

Warren, Elizabeth, Agreement of, 64
Nathaniel, Agreement of, 64
Deposition of, 178
Inventory of, 39
Will of, 36
Query, 255

Warren, Richard and His Descendants, 255
Richard's Wife, 63
Washburn, Col. Seth's Justice of the Peace Book, 65
Washburn–Leonard Query, 64
Washburn–Perkins Query, 64
Waterman–Rider–Tilden Query, 191
Waterman, Robert, Deed to, 95
Weston, Edmund, Deed of, 95
Willett, Thomas, Deeds to, 127, 168
Wills and Inventories:
Bryant, John, 210
Cole, John, 209
Cooke, Francis, 24
Dean, Stephen, 87
Eaton, Samuel, 172
Evans, Thomas, 88
Wills and Inventories — *Continued*
Forster, James, 176
Fuller, Samuel, 8
Samuel[2] (Edward[1]), 237
Hopkins, Stephen, 12
Howland, John, 70
Palmer, William, 147
Samson, Henry, 142
Soule, George, 81
Warren, Nathaniel, 36
Wixham, Robert, 177
Winslow, Edward, Deed to, 95
Nathaniel, Deposition of, 248
Query, 255
Wood, William, Deed of, 246

Yarmouth, Mass., Vital Records of, 207
Young–Fuller Query, 128


To all people to whome these presents shall Come Daniel Cole Junior of the towne of Eastham in the County of [illegible]
in New England in America sendeth greeting: know yee that I the sd Daniel Cole for and in Consideration of seaven pounds
fourteen shillings to me in hand paide by Ichabod Higgins of the same towne and County aforesd the receipt whereof I doe
acknowledge my selfe fully satisfied and paide and thereof and of every part thereof doe acquit exonerate and discharge
the sd Ichabod Higgins his heires executors and administrators and every of them for ever as for other good causes me
thereunto moveing [illegible] by these presents have freely fully and absolutely granted bargained sold enfeoffed and
confirmed and by these presents doe grant bargaine sell enfeoffe and Confirme unto him the sd Ichabod Higgins his heires
and assignes for ever a certaine parcel of upland lying and being in the towne of Eastham aforesd at a place Called
[illegible] on the westerly side [illegible] the towne Cove [illegible] to the land where I the sd Daniel doe now dwell [illegible]
[illegible] Containing seaven acres more or less bounded [illegible] to the westward of my now dwelling house [illegible]
[illegible]

The mark of [illegible] Daniel Cole

Signed sealed and acknowledged
and delivered in the presence of
[illegible]

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. II. JANUARY, 1900. No. 1.

DANIEL COLE'S DEED TO ICHABOD HIGGINS.

TRANSCRIBED BY MISS GERTRUDE DECROW.

This deed has been transcribed from the original, owned by Mr. Everett I. Nye, who loaned it to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, with the privilege of reproduction for this magazine.

To all people to whome these presents shall Come Daniel Cole Junior of the towne of Eastham in the County of Barnstable in New England in America sendeth greeting: know yee that I the sd Daniel Cole for and in Consideration of seven pounds fourtene shillings to me in hand paide by Ichabod Higens of the same towne and County afore sd the receipt whereof I doe acknowledge my selfe fully satisfied and paide. and thereof and of every part thereof doe acquit exonerate and discharge the sd Ichabod Higens his heairs executors and administrators and every of them for Ever: as for other good Causes me thereunto Moveing. Soe Especialy by these presents have ffreely fully and absolutly, granted bargained sold enfeafed and Confirmed. and by these presents doe grant bargaine sel enfeafe and Confirme unto him the sd Ichabod Higens his heairs and assignes for Ever. a Certaine parcel of upland lying and being in the towne of Eastham afore sd at a place Called pochet on the westerly side next the towne Cove adjoyning to my land where I the sd Daniel doe Now Dwel. viz a parcel of land Containing

seven acers more or lese bounded. viz to the westward of My Now dweling house begining by the marsh side bounded by a parcel of stones: soe runing up Easterly fortie eight pole to another boundmark with stones by a swamp side near the high way. from thence southwesterly twentie six pole ranging as the sd Daniel Coles land rangeth to another boundmarke with stones from thence ranging downe westerly forty four pole to the Cove one the top of a litle bank bounded by stones and soe ranging North easterly runing twenty six pole to a boundmark with stones. being the first boundmark specified as afore sd: all this above sd seven acers of upland according as it is bounded as above specified: with all the ritts previledges and the appertenances to the same belonging: together with all the right title and estate which I the sd Daniel Cole have or ought to have in all and every part and appertenances and priveledges to the sd bargained land belonging: Now or of late used and reputed to belong thereunto: To have And to hold: the sd bargained land with all and singuler the appertenances: Unto him the sd Ichabod Higens his heirs and assignes for Ever: And to be holden of our Soverraige lord the Kinge as of his Mannor of East grenwich in the County of Kent in the Realme of England: in free and Comon Soccage. and not in Cappitie nor by Knights service nor by the rents and services thereof and there by due and of right accoustomed: ffree and Cleare and Clearly acquited of and from all other and former gifts grants bargaines sales exchanges leases Morgages Ingagments Intanglements and Incumberances whatsoever had made suffered or omitted or done by me the sd Daniel Cole or by my privity or knowledge: Covenanting and granting that at time of ensealing hereof I the sd Daniel Cole am the true and legal propriator of the sd bargained land and the appertenance belonging thereunto: warranting the sale thereof against all persons whatsoever that by my right or title might Clame any right or title of or into the sd bargained land or any part or parcel thereof: giveing and hereby granting libertie unto the sd Ichabod Higens or his attourney to record and Inrole these presents or to Cause them to be recorded or Inroled in any of his Majesties Courts of Records. according to the usual maner of recording deeds and evidences in such Cases made and pro-

vided in Witnese whereof I the sd Daniel Cole have hereunto sett My hand and affixed My seale this 17 march 16$\frac{90}{89}$

The mark of ꝏ Daniell Cole (Seal)

Signed sealed and acknoliged
and delivered in the presence
of us
John ffreeman Asist
daniel mayo

(On the back of the deed is the following endorsement.)

May 22th 1706 then Received this Deed to be Recorded and is accordingly Recorded in Barnestable County Records in the fifth Booke of Evidences of Lands folio 71: and therewith Compared

Pr me Wm Bassett Regtr

THE VITAL RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, MASS.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

BY GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN.

The first volume of the Marshfield town records is in a very dilapidated condition, but further decay has been prevented by the Emery process. This book contains records of town meetings, and of births, marriages and deaths, the latter being paged independently. In 1879 the vital records were copied for the town by Israel H. Hatch, and a comparison of his copy with the original record has enabled the present transcriber to supply a few names and dates which have disappeared in the meantime. Everything which is not now on the original record has been enclosed in parentheses.

The original paging is indicated by figures enclosed in brackets.

[p. 1] The names of ye Marriages in The Towne of marshfild

John Burne & Ales Besbege was married ye 18th July 1645
John Branch and mary speed was maryed the .6. of december. 1652

John Philips & Grace Hollaway was maried the .6. of July. 1654
Josias Standish and mary Dingly were maried the .19. of December. 1654
John Walker and lydia Reed were maried the .20. of october 1654
John Adams and Jane James was maried .27. december 1654
(J)oseph Rose and Elizabeth Bumpus was maried the (fi)rst munday in June. 1653
(T)homas Dogged and Joane (C)h(il)ingworth was maried the 17 of May. 1654
(Ti)mothy Williamson & Mary (H)owland was maried the (*worn*) of June : 1653
(Ral)ph Chapman and Lydia (Wi)lls were maried the 23 november 1642
(Jerem)iah Burrowes and (*worn*) Hewes were maried (*worn*) may 1651
(George) Vaughan and (*worn*)th Hincksman (were mar)ied the last of (*worn*)652
(*worn*)th & Elizabeth (*worn*) were maryed (*worn*) november 1656
(*worn*) and Ellen winslow (*worn*)he 20. of (*worn*)

The names of ye berth

Saragh the Daughter of Edward Bumpas & Hanna his wife born the 9th march 1631
Elizabeth Bumpus was borne the 9 march 1633
John Bumpus borne 2^d^ June 1636
Elizabeth Winslow the Daughte of Josias winslow born the 24 September 1637
Edward the Sonn of Edward Bumpas borne the 15 aprill 1638
Jonathan the Sonn of Josias winslow Borne the 8 august 1639
Joseph The Sonn of Edward Bumpas borne the 15th february 1639
Mary the Daughter of John Rowse borne ye 10 August 1640
Margarett the Daughter of Josias winslow borne the 15 July 1640
Isack Bumpas the Sonn of Edward Bumpas borne the last march 1642
John Watterman ye Sonn of Robert Watterman borne the 19 aprill 1642
Rebekca Winslow the Daughter of Josias winslo borne the 15 July 1643
John Rowse the sonn of John Rowse borne the 28th Septe 1643
Thomas Watterman the sonn of Robert wattermann borne the Last november 1644

Jacob Bumpas the sonn of Edward Bumpas borne the 25 march 1644

Hannagh winslow the Daughter of Josias winslow Borne ye Last november 1644

Symon the Sonne of John Rowse borne ye 16 Janu 1645

Hannagh the Daughter of Edw. Bumpas borne the 3^d^ Aprill 1646

John the sonn of William Sherman borne the 23 ffebruary 164(6)

El(iz)abeth the Daughter of Capt N(athaniel Thomas) borne y^e^ (*worn*)

The Names of ye burialls

Robert Watterman deceased The 10 of december 1652

Mary The wife of Josias standish of duxberough dyed ye first of July. 1655. & was Buried at duxberough

John dingly The sonne of John dingly dyed and was Buried The .9. of July. 1655

Elizabeth Chillingworth The daughter of Thomas Chillingworth dyed The 28. of September 1655.

Thomas Tilden had a sonne Dyed and was Buried The 29 of June 1654

Lydia The daughter of Ralph Chapman dyed The 26 of november 1649

Ralph Chapman The sonne of Ralph Chapman dyed The 29 of July 1653

Thomas Tilden had a sonne dyed and was buried The .5. of october 1656

John Granger dyed The .4. of october. 1655. and was buried at Sittuate.

John Bulkly The sonne of m^r^ edw : Bulkly was Buried The 26. of ffebruary. 1655.

Dorathy Russell The daughter of John Russell was Buried The .13. of January 1657

John Adams had a daughter was buried The 19. of ffebruary 1657

Maior Winslow had a daughter was buried The 15 of March 1658

Christian Carver The wife of (Robert) Carver was Buried The 2(*worn*)

John the sonne of John (Dingly) Buried the (*worn*)4. of M(*worn*)

[p. 2] The names of ye birthes

Elizabeth Bourne The daughter of John Bourne was Borne The last of .May. 1646

Thomas Bourne The sonne of John Bourne was Borne The .22. of october. 1647
Ales Bourne The daughter of John Bourne was Borne The .4. of march in The year 1649
Ann Bourne The daughter of John Bourne was Borne The .2. of november 1651.
Martha Bourne The daughter of John Bourne was Borne The .4. of april. 1653.
Joseph philips ye sonne of John philips Borne ye last of march 1655
Elizabeth Rose The daughter of Joseph Rose Borne The last munday in January 1653
George ye sonne of John Rouse was Borne y^e^ .17. May 1648
Elizabeth Howland The daughter of John Howland Borne The 17 may. 1655
mehetabell Smith The daughter (o)f nehemiah Smith was (Bor)ne The 4 of July 1655
(*worn*) The sonne of Anthony (*worn*)ow was Borne The 25 of (M)arch 1655
(*worn*)hiah The daughter of Thomas (*worn*) was borne The 29 of July 1655
mary The daughter of Timothy williamson was borne The .7. of July 1654
Thomas Tilden had a sonne borne (t)he 25 of June 1654
mary the daughter of Ralph (Ch)apman was borne ye last of (Oct)ober 1643
(Sara)h The Daughter of Ralph (Chapman) was borne ye 15 may 1645
(Isaac) sonne of Ralph Chapman (was borne y^e^) 4 of august 1647
(*worn*) (daughter) of Ralph (Chapman was borne) The .5. (October 1649)
(*worn*) (son of Ralph) Chapman (was borne y^e^) (*worn*) (16)51

The names of ye birthes

Thomas Tilden had a sonne was Borne The .4. of october 1655.
Jerimiah The sonne of Jerimiah Burrowes was Borne the .11. of march. 1651.
John The sonne of Jerimiah Burrowes was Borne ye last of november 1653
Elizabeth The daughter of Jerimiah Burrowes was Borne The .5. of march 1654
Elizabeth The daughter of George Vaughan was Borne The .8. of Aprill 1653
Joseph The sonne of George Vaughan was Borne y^e^ .20. of August 1654

lydia The daughter of John Walker was borne The 30 of September. 1655

Timothy The sonne of Timothy Williamson was borne The 26. of ffebruary 1655

Joseph The sonne of Joseph Rose was borne The .6. of march 1655

Elizabeth The daughter of John Branch borne The 14 of october 1656

Mary The daughter of Jerimiah Burrowes was Borne The .2. of december. 1656

John The sonne of John Walker was Borne The 26. october 1657

John The sonne of Joseph Rose was Borne y^e^ .8. of January 1657

John adams had a daughter Borne The .17. of february 1657

Ales The daughter o(f) Anthony Snow was (bor)ne The .18. of (J)an(uary 16)57

birthes

Kenelm Baker The (sonne) of Samuell Baker was Borne The 23 of march 1657

Joanna The daughter of Timothy williamson was Borne The .21. of march 1657

lydia The daughter of Thomas Tilden was Borne The 26 of aprill 1658

Ruth The daughter of John sprague was borne the 12 off ffebruary 1658

Martha The daughter of John Adams Was Borne The .6. of march 1658

Maior winslow had a d(augh)ter Borne the 13. of march 1658

John Roggers Junyour had a sonne being caled Thomas which was Borne The 2(*worn*) of december 1659

William The sonne of John Carver was Bor(ne) The 6. of September 1659

Peter ye sonne of Joh(n) Branch was Bor(ne) y^e^ .28. of may 1659

Mary the daughter of (John) Bourne was Born(e y^e^) .5. of June 1660

Hannah ye daughte(*worn*) Hincksman was (*worn*) of September (1658)

Joseph ye sonne (*worn*) Hincksman was (borne y^e^) 20 of ffebruary (1660)

John ye sonne (*worn*) Carver (*worn*)

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY WILLS AND INVENTORIES.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 205.*)

[Vol. I, folio 22] NEW PLYMOUTH WYNSLOW GOVR.
Jan 2d 1633.

An Inventory of the goods & Chattels of Samuel ffuller thelder as they were prised by Stephen Hopkins & Joh. Jenny & presented in Court Jan. 2d An. 9o Dom. Reg Nri Caroli &c.

His Bookes.

Inprs Brightman on the Revelacon	00	03	00
it Peter Martyr on Rom	00	00	08
it Musculus	00	00	06
it Gultons Homilies	00	00	05
it 1 Bible	00	01	00
it another Bible	00	01	06
it another Bible	00	00	10
it Dod on the Comandemts	00	01	00
it Thomas Dixionary	00	02	06
it Babington	00	00	06
it Bezaes Catechisme	00	00	06
it A Concordance	00	00	08
it Comunion of Sts	00	01	00
it Aynsworth on Genesis	00	02	00
it Notable things	00	00	06
it Greenham	00	00	08
it Robinsons Observacons	00	01	00
it Goades husbandry	00	00	06
it Dick on the heart	00	01	00
it A psalme booke	00	00	02
it household Governmt	00	00	04
it Denison on Pet.	00	00	02
it Dods remedy of Cont.	00	00	02
it Ecclesiasticall discipline	00	00	03
it Catholikes peticon	00	00	02
it Wilsons Dixionary	00	01	06
it Phisicke bookes	01	00	00
it A Chest	00	08	00
it 15 table napkins	00	07	00
it 3 Tablecloathes	00	10	00
it 2 pr of sheets	00	16	00

it 10 pillowbeers	00	14	00
it 5 Tablecloathes	00	10	00
it A peece of Bustin	00	04	00
it 10 yrds of Callico	00	09	00
it 8 handkerchers	00	02	00
it 1 pr of gloves	00	08	00
it 8 plaine bands & a ruffe	00	08	00
it A peece of tuft canvis	00	01	00
it 9 shirts	01	16	00
it 3 wrought Caps	00	04	00
it 3 linnen Caps	00	01	00
it 1 peece of Cotten	00	03	04
it 1 Chest	00	02	00
it 4 pr of Sheets	01	04	00
it 7 pillowbeers	00	10	00
it 8 tablenapkins	00	04	00
it Stuffe for Caps	00	02	00
it 3 wrought Coyfes	00	03	00
it old linnen	00	05	00
it A Chest	00	06	00
it 4 yron potts	01	04	00
it A Case of bottles	00	01	06
it 5 Cheyres	00	12	00
it A fire shovell & tongues	00	03	00
it 1 pr Andyrons	00	02	00
it 3 ffrying pans	00	03	06
it 2 ladles	00	02	00
it 2 brasse morters & pestles	00	06	00
it 2 skellets	00	05	00
it 4 kettles	01	00	00
[23] it 1 Caldron	00	03	00
it 3 pewter bottles	00	05	00
it 3 other pewter bottles	00	03	00
it 2 Cadle cups	00	01	00
it 2 beakers	00	08	00
it A dowble salt	00	08	00
it 10 pewter platters & 2 basons	00	15	00
it 1 doz. ½ Alcumy spoones	00	04	06
it A Surgions chest wth the things belonging to it	05	00	00
it 2 ffowling peecs & a musket	02	00	00
it 1 pr hoókes & hinges	00	02	00
it a scumer	00	00	02
it A bucking tub, a keeler 2 payles a churne & 3 trayes	00	16	00
it 2 haire sives	00	01	06
it A felling Axe an hatchet & 5 howes	00	05	00

it 4 augers a handsaw a 2 handsaw a whipsaw wth other tooles	01	00	00
it An Armour	01	00	00
it 2 skellets	00	10	00
it 3 spades & a pickaxe	00	05	00
it wedges	00	05	00
it A crop of corne of an hundred bushels at 5 sh pr bushell	25	00	00
it 2 ffetherbeds, a fetherbed tick & 2 bolsters	04	00	00
it 3 white ruggs & 3 pr blanckets	01	00	00
it a fflock bed quilt & bolster	00	10	00

his wearing apprell

it A cloake & gray sute	01	13	00
it A stuffe sute	01	05	00
it 2 old sutes	01	00	00
it an old pr black silke garters	00	02	00
it 2 pr wosted stockins	00	04	00
it 1 gowne	01	00	00
it A hat & band	00	10	00
it six Cushens	00	12	00
it 2 hangers & 2 pr pothookes	00	04	00
it A trunck	00	08	00
it pt in a boate	01	10	00
it A new sute & Cloake	04	00	00
it 1 Asse	10	00	00
it 3 melch Cowes	60	00	00
it 2 steer Calves	05	00	00
it 6 ew goats 2 wethers 2 lambs	21	00	00
it 6 barrow hogs 6 sowes 2 young sowes & 16 wening pigs	21	10	00
it A dwelling howse &c in the towne	15	00	00
it the Countrey howse	10	00	00

13.16.4
48.00.2
151.00.0

212:16:6 besides the books & the Countrey house

[25] Plymoth PRENC GOVERNOR
1634

This deponent saieth that upon the (*) day of Aprill John Hocking Riding at ankor wth in ou^{r} limitts above the howse

* The date was not filled in.

m^{r} John Howland went up to him wth ou^{r} barke and charged the said Hocking to waye his Ankcors and depart who answered hee would not wth foule speeches demaunding whie he spake not to them that sent him fourth : answere was mad by John Howland that the last yeare a boat was sent haveing no other busines to know whether it was theire mind that hee should thus wronge vs in ou^{r} trade who returned answer they sent him not thether and therfore m^{r} Howland tould him that hee would not now suffer him ther to ride, John Hocking demaunded what he would doe whether he would shout; m^{r} Howland answered no but he would put him from thence John Hocking said and swore he would not shoot but swore if we came abord him he would send us (*) thus passing by him we came to an ankcor sumthing nere his barke m^{r} Howland bid three of his men goe cutt his Cable whose names weare John Irish Thomas Savory & William Rennoles who p^{r}sently cut one but were put by the other by the strength of the streme m^{r} Howland seeing they could not well bring the Cannow to the other cable caled them abord & bad Moses Talbott goe wth them who accordingly went very reddyly & brought the Canow to Hockings cable he being upon the deck came wth a carbine & a pistole in his hand & p^{r}sently p^{r}sented his peece at Thomas Savory but the canow wth the tide was put nere the bow of the barke wch Hocking seeing p^{r}sently put his peece almost to Moyses Talbotts head, wch m^{r} Howland seeing called to him desiering him not to shut his man but take himselfe for his mark saying his men did but that wch hee commaunded them and therfore desiered him not to hurt any of them if any wrong was don it was himselfe that did it and therfore caled againe to him to take him for his marke saying he stod very fayer but Hocking would not heare nor looke towards ou^{r} barke but p^{r}sently shooteth Moyses In the head, and p^{r}sently tooke up his pistell in his hand but the lord stayed him from doing any further hurt by a shot from ou^{r} barke himselfe was presently strooke dead being shott neare the same place in the head wher he had murderously shot Moyses.

* A blank space was left here.

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF STEPHEN HOPKINS.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

The exact date of the death of Stephen Hopkins is unknown, but he must have died at Plymouth, in the year 1644, between June 6, the day his will was made, and July 17, the day his inventory was taken.

The will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume I, folios 61, 62 and 63.

---

[61] The last Will and Testament of m^r^ Stephen Hopkins exhibited upon the Oathes of m^r^ Willm Bradford and Captaine Miles Standish at the generall Court holden at Plymouth the xx^th^ of August Anno dm 1644 as it followeth in these wordes vizt.

The sixt of June 1644 I Stephen Hopkins of Plymouth in New England being weake yet in good and prfect memory blessed be God yet considering the fraile estate of all men I do ordaine and make this to be my last will and testament in manner and forme following and first I do committ my body to the earth from whence it was taken, and my soule to the Lord who gave it, my body to be buryed as neare as convenyently may be to my wyfe Deceased And first my will is that out of my whole estate my funerall expences be discharged secondly that out of the remayneing part of my said estate that all my lawfull Debts be payd thirdly I do bequeath by this my will to my sonn Giles Hopkins my great Bull wch is now in the hands of m^ris^ Warren Also I do give to Stephen Hopkins my sonn Giles his sonne twenty shillings in m^ris^ Warrens hands for the hire of the said Bull Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Constanc Snow the wyfe of Nicholas Snow my mare also I give unto my daughter Deborah Hopkins the brodhorned black cowe and her calf and half the Cowe called Motley Also I doe give and bequeath unto my daughter Damaris Hopkins the Cowe called Damaris

heiffer and the white faced calf and half the cowe called Mottley Also I give to my daughter Ruth the Cowe called Red Cole and her calfe and a Bull at Yarmouth wch is in the keepeing of Giles Hopkins wch is an yeare and advantage old and half the curld Cowe Also I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth the Cowe called Smykins and her calf and thother half of the Curld Cowe wth Ruth and an yearelinge heiffer w^th^out a tayle in the keepeing of Gyles Hopkins at Yarmouth Also I do give and bequeath unto my foure daughters that is to say Deborah Hopkins Damaris Hopkins Ruth Hopkins and Elizabeth Hopkins all the mooveable goods the wch do belong to my house. as linnen wollen beds bedcloathes pott kettles pewter or whatsoev^r^ are moveable belonging to my said house of what kynd soever and not named by their prticular names all wch said mooveables to bee equally devided amongst my said daughters foure silver spoones that is to say to eich of them one, And in case any of my said daughters should be taken away by death before they be marryed that then the part of their division to be equally devided amongst the Survivors. I do also by this my will make Caleb Hopkins my sonn and heire apparent giveing and bequeathing unto my said sonn aforesaid all my Right title and interrest to my house and lands at Plymouth wth all the Right title and interrest wch doth might or of Right doth or may hereafter belong unto mee, as also I give unto my saide heire all such lande wch of Right is Rightly due unto me and not at p^r^sent in my reall possession wch belongs unto me by right of my first comeing into this land or by any other due Right, as by such freedome or otherwise giveing unto my said heire my full & whole and entire Right in all divisions allottments appoyntments or distributions whatsoever to all or any pt of the said lande at any tyme or tymes so to be disposed Also I do give moreover unto my foresaid heire one paire or yooke of oxen and the hyer of them wch are in the hands of Richard Church as may appeare by bill under his hand Also I do give unto my said heire Caleb Hopkins all my debts wch are now oweing unto me, or at the day of my death may be oweing unto mee either by booke bill or bills or any other way rightfully due unto mee ffurthermore my will is that my daughters aforesaid shall have free recourse to my house in

Plymouth upon any occation there to abide and remayne for such tyme as any of them shall thinke meete and convenyent & they single persons And for the faythfull prformance of this my will I do make and ordayne my aforesaid sonn and heire Caleb Hopkins my true and lawfull Executor ffurther I do by this my will appoynt and make my said sonn and Captaine Miles Standish joyntly supervisors of this my will according to the true meaneing of the same that is to say that my Executor & supervisor shall make the severall divisions parts or porcons legacies or whatsoever doth appertaine to the fullfilling of this my will It is also my will that my Execut^{r} & Supervisor shall advise devise and dispose by the best wayes & meanes they cann for the disposeing in marriage or other wise for the best advanc^{nt} of the estate of the forenamed Deborah Damaris Ruth and Elizabeth Hopkins Thus trusting in the Lord my will shalbe truly prformed according to the true meaneing of the same I committ the whole Disposeing hereof to the Lord that hee may direct you herein

June 6th 1644

Witnesses hereof By me Steven Hopkins

Myles Standish

William Bradford

[62] An Inventory of the Goods and th Cattells of m^{r} Steven Hopkins taken by Captaine Miles Standish m^{r} Thomas Willet and m^{r} John Done the xviith of July 1644. xx^{o} Cal. Re.

	£	s	d
Inpris one brod horne Cowe	05	10	00
it Mottlis Cowe	05	10	00
it Damaris heiffer	05	00	00
it Red Cowe	05	05	00
it Curld Cowe	05	05	00
it Symkins Cowe	05	00	00
it brod Hornes calf	00	12	00
it white faced calf	00	15	00
it Cooles calf	00	14	00
it Symkins calf	00	12	00
it a great Bull	08	00	00
it a mare	06	00	00
it a yeong bull	01	05	00
it a yearling heiffer wthout a tayle	01	05	00

it a yok of oxen	15	00	00
it 2 pigges	00	04	00
it poultry	00	10	00
it a bed & boulster & one pillow	03	10	00
it another bed & boulster & pillow	03	10	00
it another feathe bed & pillow	03	00	00
it another bed & bouster wth an old straw bed	02	00	00
it 3 white blankets	01	00	00
it one covering	00	12	00
it one cov^{r}ing	00	04	00
it a yellow Rugg	00	08	00
it a greene Rugg	00	06	00
it 2 check^{r} blanketts	00	14	00
it curtaines & vallence	00	10	00
it a scarfe	00	06	00
it a pair of flanell sheets	00	07	00
it one old paire of sheets	00	05	00
it one paire of sheets	00	08	00
it one paire of sheets	00	08	00
it 3 sheets	00	10	00
it 4 pillow beares	00	12	00
it 5 napkins	00	03	06
it 1 diapr napkins	00	02	06
it 3 table clothes	00	04	00
it 4 dymothy caps	00	02	00
it 2 white capps	00	03	00
it 2 wrought caps	00	02	06
it 2 shirts	00	12	00
	86	06	06
it two paire of shooes	00	06	00
it p^{rs} of cotton stockings	00	02	06
it 4 spoones	01	08	00
it in money	00	00	06
it claspes	00	00	02
it a pair of garters	00	00	04
it 2 Ruffe	00	07	00
it a paire of drawers	00	00	04
it a moheire petticote	01	15	00
it a petticote of phillip & cheny	01	00	00
it a grogorm coate	01	00	00
it a prpetuam coate	01	00	00
it a cloth coate	01	00	00
it a cloake	01	10	00
it a gray cloak	01	10	00
it suit of cloth	00	08	00
it a pair of breeches	00	03	00

it an old coate & jerkine	00	10	00
it a muffe	00	06	00
it 3 cusheons & a pair of breeches	00	04	00
it a chest	00	08	00
it a chest	00	06	00
it a case & bottel & box	00	03	00
it a hogshead	00	01	00
it an old warmeing pann	00	02	00
it a frying pann	00	01	00
it 6 porringers	00	05	00
it 2 porringers	00	01	00
it 4 wine measures	00	06	00
it 3 quart potts	00	06	00
it chamber potts	00	02	00
it 2 laten candlesticks	00	01	00
it 1 puter candlestick	00	01	00
it a pestell & morter	00	03	06
it a beere bowle & wine cup	00	01	06
it a beaker	00	00	06
it a salt seller	00	01	00
it 2 funnells	00	01	00
it 2 basens	00	06	00
it a great dish	00	05	00
it 6 dishes	00	14	00
it a little dish	00	00	02
it earthen potts	00	00	06
it an Iron pott	00	05	00
it a bras pott	00	08	00
it a cast skellet	00	05	00
it a smale skellet	00	01	06
[63]it a great kettle	01	02	00
it a lesse kettle	00	06	00
it a smaler ketle	00	04	00
it another kettle	00	07	00
it 5 spoones	00	01	00
it 1 dossen & half trenchers	00	01	00
it two graters 2s	00	02	00
it a shooeing horne	00	00	01
it a paire of bellowes	00	01	00
it 4 paire of old pothookes	00	03	00
it a fireshovell & tongs	00	04	00
it two spitts	00	03	06
it 3 paire of links	00	07	06
it a peece of a bar of Iron	00	01	06
it a gridiron	00	01	00
it 9 trayes	00	09	00

it a churne	00	04	00
it 2 chees fatts	00	01	00
it a old Cullender	00	00	02
it 2 payles	00	01	04
it wodden Mo	00	01	06
it 2 wheeles	00	07	00
it 2 chaires	00	08	00
it 2 stooles	00	02	00
it latten pans	00	00	06
it a tubb & forme	00	12	00
it a cheane	00	06	00
it a sive	00	00	06
it old chest	00	02	00
it a bakeing Tub	00	02	00
it old tubbs	00	01	00
it feathers	00	03	00
it 3 hoopes of Iron	00	01	06
it 1 sawe	00	01	06
it a cheese rack	00	04	00
it 4 skins	00	03	00
it an axe	00	01	06
it a prcell hemp	00	02	06
it scales & waights	00	05	00
it Debts	16	05	00
it Divers bookes	00	12	00
it more in Debts	01	01	00
it a hatt	00	01	00

PLYMOUTH BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 212.*)

[p. 21] The Children of Nathaniel Harlow and Abigal his Wife
1 Abigall born the 27th of January 169$\frac{2}{3}$
2 Nathaniel borne the 27th of ffebruary 169$\frac{5}{6}$
3 James borne the 1 of August 1698

The Children of Samuel Harlow and priscilla his Wife
1 Rebekah born the 27th of february 1678

The Children of Samuel Harlow and hannah his wife
1 John born desember 19th 1685
2 hannah born November 15th 1689
3 Samuel born August 14th 1690
4 William born July 26th 1692

5 Eliazer born Aprill 18th 1694
6 pricillia borne october 3d 1695

The Children of John Carver, & Grace his Wife.

1 Sarah Carver born July 25, 1749
2 Lemuel Carver born Decr 6. 1751

The Children of Jonathan Mory Junior and hannah his Wife

1 Benjamin born November the 10th 1690
2 Maria born on the 22d of September 1692
3 Mary born on the 18th of September 1694 Descaaed november 23d 1715
4 Thankfull Borne the last weeke in March 169$\frac{5}{6}$
5 Jonathan born August 1699
6 Relyance born on the 6 of June 1702
7 Curnelios born on ye 2d of May 1706
8 Josep born January 19 1710 7 clock afternone

[p. 22] The Children of Joseph Bartlet Junior and lidiah bartlet his Wife (*She m Jo. Holmes* 1705)

1 Joseph Borne May ye 15th 1693
2 Samuel Borne on the 29th of august 1696 Deceasd Mar: 25th 1759
3 Lidiah Borne on the 1 of January 169$\frac{7}{8}$. Deceasd May 29. 1742
4 Beniamin Born the 9th day of octtober 1699
5 Sarah born The 24th day of March 170$\frac{2}{3}$

The Children of Richard Cooper and hannah Cooper his Wife (He d 1724)

1 Sarah Born November ye 4th 1693
2 Isaac Borne october 10th 1695 he deceased the 9th of March 169$\frac{5}{6}$
3 John Borne on the 12 of december 1697
4 Elizabeth born on the last day of March 1700

The Children of Samuel Bradford and hannah Bradford his wif(*worn*)

1 hannah Born on the 14th of february 1689
2 Girshum Born on the 21 of desember 1691
3 Peris born desember 28 1694
4 Elizabeth born on the 15th of desember 1696
5 Jerusha born on the 10th of March 1699
6 Welthe Bradford May 15th 1702
7 Gamaliel Bradford May 18th 1704

The Children of Elias Trask, and Abigail his Wife.

1 Abigal Trask, born, July 1. 1746.

2 John Trask, born, May 14. 1751.
3 Samuel Trask, born, Decr 27. 1753.

[p. 23] The Child of Samel Waterman and Marsey Waterman his Wife
1 Annah borne december 7th 1693

The Children of Samuell Waterman & of Bethiah his Wife
2 Samuel born September y^{e} 23 1703
3 John born January y^{e} 12. 1704
4 Hannah born on y^{e} 13th of March 170$\frac{5}{6}$

The Children of Edmund Tilson and of Elizabeth Tilson his Wife
1 John Born on the 19th of November 1692
2 Edmund Born on the 2^{d} of March 169$\frac{3}{4}$
3 Joanna Born october y^{e} 9th 1696
4 Mary born Aprill y^{e} 14th 1668
5 Eliazebeth born May y^{e} 6th 1700
6 A Child born february y^{e} 10th 1702 Deseass^{d} february y^{e} 21. 170(*worn*)
7 An born June 12th 1703
8 Ruth born february 5th 1705

The Children of John Rickard Senior and of Mary his Wife
1 Marcy borne october 27th 1677
2 lidiah borne december 12th 1681 *
3 John borne desember 29 1681
4 Joseph borne on the 7th of february 1683
5 Marcy borne May 14th 1687
6 Joannah borne September 22^{d} 1691
7 Abigaiel borne the 22^{d} of May 1694
8 Rebeckah born the 3^{d} day of January 1699

[p. 24] The Children of Ebenazar Cobb and Marcey his Wife
1 Ebenazar born on the 22^{d} of March 1694
2 Mercy born January 6th 169$\frac{5}{6}$ deceased March 23^{d} 1697
3 Nathaniel born the 20th of february 1698
4 hannah born ffebruary 27th 1699
5 Sarah born on the 15th of Aprill 1702
6 Marcy born January y^{e} first 170$\frac{4}{5}$
7 Nathan born January 14th 170$\frac{6}{7}$
8 John born May y^{e} 30th 1709
9 Mary born october y^{e} 13 1711
10 Elizabeth born March 30 1714
11 Job Born ffebruary 28th 1717
12 Rolon born on y^{e} 30th of october 1719

* This is plainly a mistake of the Town Clerk.

The Children of John ffoster and hannah his Wife

1 Hannah Born July 25th 1694
2 Sarah Born on the 16th of Aprill 1696
Marcy Born
4 John Born November 7th 1699
5 Thomas born on ye 19th of March 1705
6 Ichabod born on ye 7th of ffebruary 170$\frac{6}{7}$ he Deceased on ye 8th of augst
Gershom born March 2d 170$\frac{8}{9}$
7 Nathaniel born June 6th 1711
8 Seth born Aprill 16 1713

The Children of Ephraim Coole and of Rebekah Coole his Wife

1 Ephraim born february 3 1691
2 Samuel born September 17th 1694
3 Rebeckah born August 7th 1696
4 Mary born July 27 1698
5 Dorothy born ffebruary 3d 1701
6 James born on the 14 of November 1705
7 Samuel born on the 2d of April. 1709

[p. 25] The Children of John Barnes and Mary his Wife

1 John born on the 26th day of June 1694
2 Hannah born on the 8th of January 169$\frac{5}{6}$
3 William born on The 19 of october 1697 Died July 23 1714
4 Seth born on the 25th of August 1699
5 Mary born on the 8 of ffebruary 1701
6 Jonathan born on the 16 of Desember 1703 died in 1748
7 Thankfull born october 23 1705
8 Elizabeth March 15 1707
9 lidiah born Desember 4th 1713

The Children of Nathaniel Thomas and Mary Thomas his wife

1 Nathaniel born the 27th of May 1695 he deceased Aprill 5th 1699
2 John borne the 21 of october 1696
3 Nathaniel born on the 24th day of June 1700
4 Joseph born November 11th 1702
5 Mary born on ye 15 of July 1709 Deceased aprill 3d 1714

(*worn*)dren of Samuel Cornish and Suzannah Cornish his Wife

1 Samuel Borne on the 15th day of July 1694
2 Abigail Born october 24 1696. Deceased May 31th 1724.
3 Josiah borne the 24 of february 1698
4 Joseph born on the 4th of february 1702

5 Benjamin born on the 13th $170\frac{3}{4}$ february
6 Thomas born the 23d of January $170\frac{5}{6}$
7 James born on ye 8th of June 1711
8 Naomy borne in ye year 1710 & Deceased in November 1710

(*To be continued.*)

THE BREWSTER BOOK.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 197.*)

(p. 108, *right side up*)

All of the entries on this page, except the death of Pelatiah, which is in an unknown hand, were written by Jabez Fitch, Jr., son of Jabez and Anna.

Jabez Fitch, & Anna Knowlton were Joined in Marriage March 1719.
Elisha, Son to ye abovsd Jabez & Anna was born March 6th 1720.
Pelatiah, Son to ye sd Jabez &c was Born May 26th 1722. *He died April 16th, 1803, at Salem, N. Y.*
Asa, Son to ye sd Jabez &c was born June 1st 1730. He died April 16th 1755.
Lurene, Daughter to ye sd Jabez &c. was born May 1732. She Died Jany 20th 1781.
Jabez, Son to ye sd Jabez &c. was born Febr 15th 1737.
Cordilla, Son to ye sd Jabez &c. was born Octr 15th 1738. He died at Sea in June 1762.
Cynthia, Daughter to ye sd Jabez &c. was born June 8th 1743.

(p. 109, *right side up*)
Jabez Fitch Junr & Hannah Perkin(*worn*) Joind in Marriage, June 3rd 1760.
Cordilla, Son to ye abovesd Jabez & Hannah was born April 6th 1762
Darius, Son to ye said Jabez &c. was born Jany 2nd 1764.
Theophilus Wilson & Samll Perkins } Sons to ye sd Jabez &c were born July 15th 1765.
Jabez, Son to ye sd Jabez &c. was born March 26th 1770.
Betcy, Daughter to ye sd Jabez &c was born June 7th 1771.
Hannah, Daughter to ye said Jz &c was born May 10th 1773.
Lurene, Daughter to ye sd Jabez &c was born June 10th 1775.

The preceding entries on page 109, were made by Jabez Fitch, Jr. The two deaths were recorded by Theophilus Wilson Fitch.

She Died at Hydepark Novr 19th 1798.
The above mentioned Hannah, Wife to the s^{d} J^{z} Fitch J^{r} Died at Hydepark August 13th A D 1808

(p. 113, *right side up*)
Cordilla Fitch & Joanna Mix was Joined in Marriage Sepr 8th 1793
Frederick Niles Son to the above Cordilla & Joanna was Born May 10th 1796
Jabez Demming Son to the above Cordilla &c: was Born June 2nd 1798

The preceding entries on page 113, except the word "Demming," are in the handwriting of Jabez Fitch, Jr. The word "Demming" and the next two entries were written by Theophilus Wilson Fitch.

Mary Rudd Daughter to Cordilla Fitch & Joanna his Wife was Born August 12th 1800
The Above Named Cordilla Fitch Died October 25th 1800 at Norfolk in Virginia Aged 38 Years.

The death of Cordilla Fitch, in 1800, was the last entry made before the book came into the possession of his grandson, Mr. Cordilla Walker Fitch. The latter, on the thirtieth of October, 1899, entered many additional records of the descendants of his great grandfather, Jabez Fitch, Jr. A part of these entries are here given. All were written with the book held right side up.

(p. 113) The Children of Cordilla and Joanna Fitch were all born in Norwich, Conn.
Joanna, the widow of Cordilla Fitch, married Sept. 30, 1809 Jacob Walker. She died at Hydepark, Vt. Feb. 27, 1863 aged 91 years, 4 months.

(p. 115) Jabez Deming Fitch and Eleanor Wells were married Oct. 12, 1826.
Jabez Deming Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., Jan'y 8, 1836.
Eleanor Wells Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., Aug. 2, 1836, aged 38 years.

Their children, born at Hydepark, Vt.

1. Orlando Mix Fitch, born Oct. 12, 1827.
2. Deborah Ann Record Fitch, born March 22, 1829
3. Cordilla Walker Fitch, born May 13, 1831
4. Betsy Marilla Fitch, born July 1, 1833, and died in Hydepark, Mar. 12, 1850, unmarried.

(p. 125) Cordilla Walker Fitch and Esther Ann, daughter of Nehemiah French, were married at Morristown, Vt., December 29, 1857, and are now (Oct. 30, 1899) living at Morrisville, Vt.

Our children.

1. Nellie Belle Fitch, born at Montpelier, Vt., April 14, 1861.
2. Minnie May Fitch, born at Morrisville, Vt., June 13, 1863.
3. Jennie Eleanor Fitch, born at Morrisville, Vt., June 19, 1865, and died there, May 20, 1866.
4. Freddie Wilson Fitch, born at Morrisville, Vt., Feb. 20, and died March 9, 1867.
5. Willie Jabez Fitch, born at Morrisville, Vt., June 23, 1868, now living with his parents.
6. Walter Cordilla Fitch, born at Morrisville, Vt., Dec. 16, 1870, now living with his parents.

(p. 126) Edward A. Crane and Nellie Belle Fitch were married at Morrisville, Vt., June 19, 1889, and they now live in Omaha, Nebraska. They have no children.

William Francis Steele and Minnie May Fitch were married at Morrisville, Vt., Oct. 14, 1891, and they now live at Morrisville, Vt. They have had one child, Rebecca Esther Steele, born at North Platte, Nebraska, May 31, 1897, and died June 3, 1897.

(p. 110) Jabez Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., Feb. 29, 1812, aged 75 years and 3 days.

Theophilus Wilson Fitch died unmarried at Hydepark, Vt., Feb'y 28, 1845.

Samuel Perkins Fitch died at New London, Conn., June 13, 1841. He married, but had no children.

Jabez Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., July 17, 1847, aged 77 years, 3 months & 21 days. He married twice but had no children.

Betsy Fitch died July 20, 1846, at Hydepark, Vt., unmarried, aged 75 years, 1 month, 13 days.

Lurene Fitch died unmarried at Hydepark, Vt., aged 23 years, 5 months, 9 days.

(p. 82) Darius Fitch and Lydia, daughter of Nathan Billings were married June 29, 1797.

Darius Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., Jan. 20, 1823, aged 69 years, 18 days.

Lydia Billings Fitch died at Hydepark Jan. 9, 1866, aged 95 years.

Their children, all born at Hydepark, Vt.

1. Cynthia Fitch, born Apr. 9, 1798, married Horace Felcher, Oct. 9, 1823.
2. Fanny Fitch, born May 6, 1801, married Orra Wiswell, 29 June 1828.
3. Nathan Billings Fitch, born Aug. 1 and died Oct. 3, 1803.

(p. 83) 4. Eunice Fitch, born March 17, 1805, married Daniel Wiswell.
5. Lurena Fitch, born Dec. 5, 1807, married Samuel Wiswell, Dec. 4, 1833.
6. Eràstus Perkins Fitch, born Dec. 5, 1810, married Sarah Brigham Sept. 28, 1837.

(p. 84) Ezekiel Pond and Hannah the daughter of Jabez and Hannah Fitch were married Dec. 7, 1797.
Their children.
1. Clarissa Pond, born at Hydepark, Vt., Sept. 7, 1798.
2. Theophilus Perkins Pond, born at Hydepark, Aug. 29, 1800.
3. Lurena Pond, born at Wolcott, Vt., Jan'y 16, 1803.
4. Aaron Pond, born at Wolcott, Vt., Feb'y 26, 1809.

(p. 114) Frederick Niles Fitch and Hannah the daughter of John Adams were married Apr. 2, 1829.
Frederick Niles Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., Sept. 24, 1873.
Hannah Adams Fitch died at Hydepark, Vt., November 21, 1881, aged 87 years, 6 months.
Their children, born at Hydepark, Vt.
1. Mary, born Feb. 4, 1830, died at Waco, Texas, March 17, 1889. She married Frank A. Dodge, and had no children.
2. Joanna, born April 22, 1832, is living at Hydepark, Vt., Oct., 1899. She married, March 8, 1865, Otis A. Griswold, who died at Hydepark, Vt., July 20, 1885. They had no children.

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF FRANCIS COOKE.

Communicated by EDITH FORRESTER PRATT.

Francis Cooke died at Plymouth, on the seventh of April, 1663, and his will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume II, Part II, folios 1 and 2.

---

[1] The last Will and Testament of ffrancis Cooke of Plymouth late Deceased: exhibited before the Court held att Plymouth aforsaid the fift day of June 1663 on the oathes of mr John Aldin and mr John howland;

The Last Will and Testament of ffrancis Cooke made this seaventh of the tenth month 1659

I being att p^r^sent weake and Infeirme in body yett in prfect memory throw mercy Doe comitt my soule unto god that gave it and my body to the earthe; which my will is should bee Intered in a Decent and comly manner;

As for such goods and lands as I stand posessed of I Doe will and bequeath as followeth;

1 My will is that hester my Dear and loveing wife shall have all my moveable goods and all my Cattle of all kinds; viz: neat Cattle horsekind sheep and swine to be att her Dispose

2 my will is that hester my wife shall have and Injoy my lands both upland and meddow lands which att p^r^sent I posesse During her life

3 I Doe ordaine and appoint my Deare wife and my son John Cooke Joynt exequitors of this my said will

Witnes ffrancis Cooke

John Aldin

John howland

An Inventory of the estate of ffrancis Cooke Deceased taken and Aprised the first Day of May 1663 by Ephraim Tinkham and Willam Crow

	£	s	d
Imp^rs^ 2 Iron potts & 1 Iron skillett	00	16	00
Item 2 paire of pott hookes	00	01	00
Item 7 pewter Dishes & 2 basons	00	17	06
Item 3 pewter potts	00	06	06
Item 1 pewter bason 2 porringers & 1 salt seller	00	02	00
Item 1 pewter Candlesticke	00	02	00
Item 2 Alcemy spoones	00	03	03
Item 1 lanthorn 1 gallypot	00	01	00
Item halfe a Dozen of trenchers and one stone bottle	00	01	00
Item 3 olde ladles	00	00	06
Item 1 woodden tray 6 trenchers	00	01	00
Item 1 morter and pestell	00	02	00
Item 4 wooden Dishes	00	00	08
Item 1 earthen pan and 2 earthen potts	00	00	09
Item 1 great brasse kettle	01	06	00
Item 2 smaller kettles	00	08	00
Item 3 wooden pailes	00	03	06
Item 1 pewter Chamber pott	00	02	06
Item 1 warming pan 1 frying pan	00	10	06

Item 1 thwart saw 1 hand saw	00	03	06
Item 1 paire of pincers 1 hammar	00	02	06
Item 1 Drawing Knife	00	00	06
Item 1 water Tubb	00	01	06
Item 1 axe	00	01	06
Item 1 greate Chaire	00	05	00
Item 3 smale Chaires	00	03	00
Item 1 gridiron 1 fiershovell 1 paire of tonggs	00	05	00
Item 2 paire of pothangers	00	06	00
Item 2 old musketts	00	12	00
Item 1 paire of sheers 1 paire of sissers	00	00	09
Item 1 great bible & 4 old bookes	00	10	00
Item 1 brush	00	00	02
Item 1 file and 1 paire of pincers	00	00	06
Item 1 Table & forme	00	06	00
Item 1 old bucking Tubb	00	02	06
Item 1 tubb & 2 kimnells *	00	05	00
Item 1 Chist	00	03	00
Item 1 pair of Cards and one baskett	00	01	00
Item 1 Chist	00	02	00
Item 4 earthen potts 1 Cupp 2 wooden trayes	00	05	00
Item 1 Chern 1 old Cask & four bottles	00	05	06
Item 1 old trough & a forme	00	00	06
Item 1 woolen wheele & scales	00	04	00
Item 1 Iron Driping pan	00	03	00
Item 1 sifting trough & one old trough	00	03	00
Item 1 tray 1 tubb 1 box	00	03	00
Item 2 seives	00	02	06
Item 3 paire of sheep sheers	00	03	00
Item 3 paire of old Cards	00	01	06
Item 1 Cheespresse 1 Cheesfatt	00	01	00
[2] Item 2 old ferkins & som sope	00	01	06
Item 2 old basketts & yarne	00	04	00
Item 1 feather bed & bolster	02	00	00
Item 1 paire of sheets	00	12	00
Item 1 Coverlid & blankett	01	00	00
Item 1 pound of Candles	00	00	06
Item 2 hoes	00	01	06
Item 1 Cushien	00	00	06
Item 2 Chistes & 3 boxes	01	06	00
Item 1 feather bed 1 bolster 1 pillow	03	10	00
Item 1 paire of sheets 10s 1 blankett 1 Coverlid 15	01	15	00
Item 2 old Curtaines & vallence	00	02	00
Item 2 paire of sheets	01	10	00
Item 3 halfe sheets	00	06	00

* Tubs.

Item 2 hatts	00	15	00
Item 1 long coate 25s 2 short coates 30s	02	15	00
Item 1 old coate & 1 Jerkin	00	15	00
Item 2 paire of briches 1 paire of Drawers	01	10	00
Item old clothes stockens gloves shooes	01	00	00
Item 4 shirts & smale linnine	01	10	00
Item 1 bed & beding in the loft	03	00	00
Item 20 lb of woole & 2 paire of old stockens	01	07	00
Item 8 paire of stockens	01	05	00
Item some other old lumber about the house	00	02	00
Item 2 mares & one yearling mare	26	00	00
Item 2 Cowes & one Calfe	07	10	00
Item 1 2 yeare old and 1 yearling heiffers	03	10	00
Item 16 sheep	08	00	00
Item 5 lambes	01	00	00
Item 4 smale swine	01	04	00
The sume apprised is	85	01	01
Debtes Due to the estate from severall about	04	00	00
Due from the estate of severall about	02	10	00
summa totalis	86	11	01

Besides the housing and land;

the goods and Chattels amount to eighty six pounds eleven shillin(gs) and a peney; apprised by us

Ephraim Tinkham
his E T
Willam Crow

The above written Inventory was exhibited before the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June 1663 and Attested unto upon oath by hester Cooke widdow

---

PLYMOUTH COLONY DEEDS.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 219.*)

[Vol. II, p. 35] BRADFORD GOVNR

A Deed of guift appointed to bee Recorded

This 10th of June 1646 the condicions of the marriage between Jacob Cooke and Damarise hopkins

Know all men by these presents that upon a conclusion of a

marriage between Jacob Cooke of Plymouth and Damarise hopkins of the same It is promised by ffrancis Cooke of Plym: aforsaid and father of the said Jacob Cooke upon the conclusion of the said marriage That hee Doth give unto the said Jacob his sonne one hundred acres of land with meddow or therabouts bee It more or lesse Lying att the north River;

2condly The said ffrancis giveth to his said sonne Jacob halfe the Land that att any time shall fall to him the said ffrancis by any Devision of the Purchase Land or Due to the first commers

3dly The said ffrancis given upon the conclusion aforsaid to his said sonne Jacob one oxe one cow and one calfe and the next fole that the said ffrancis his mare bringeth

4ly It is promised by the sd ffrancis that att any time that the said Jacob shall see most conducable to his condicon that the said Jacob at his said fathers appointment in such place as shalbee considered convenient by the said ffrancis and Jacob build an house upon the Land wherof the said ffrancis is now possessed of att Rockynooke and if the said Jacob shall think it convenient att any time in the time of his fathers life or after his Decease to Remove himselfe or shalbee enforced to Remove; that then the said ffrancis Doth promise that the said Jacob Removeing or being Removed the said Jacob shall at the Judgment of honest and Judiciall men shall have satisfaction for any building or buildings fence or fences which otherwise might prove Damage to the said Jacob;

5ly It is mutually promised by the said ffrancis Cooke and Hester Cook his wife; the parents of the aforsaid Jacob Cooke that att the Decease of the Longer surviver of the said ffrancis and hester that then and att such time the said Jacob or his heires shall have the teame with all the furniture belonging therunto

And to concluding of all these prmises aforsaid wee the said ffrancis and hester Doe by these prsents bind ourselves our heires adminestrators or assignes

Witnesse our hands the Day and yeare above written;

In prsence of these Witnesses

Miles Standish — ffrancis Cooke

James Hurst — the marke of hester Cooke

John Howland

[37] 1652 BRADFORD GOVN^R

Witnesseth these p^rsents that wheras Miles Standish by order was appointed to satisfy an Indian whose name is called Josiah Dwelling at Nawsett for a smale Tract of Land lying att Manomett and graunted to Thomas Burgis senior of Sandwidge the which said tract of land the aforsaid Josiah the Indian hath barganed and sold unto the aforsaid Miles Standish in the behalfe of the said Thomas Burgis to him and his heires forever; The said Josiah hath given graunted enfeofed and absolutly sold the said Tract of Land to the aforsaid Miles Standish with all and singulare the emunities therunto belonging with all and singulare all the upland meddowes wood underwood privilidges and benefitts therunto belonging or any way appertaining; The said Land being bounded to the southward by a marked tree by the mersh and from that tree to a fresh brooke; and from the said tree to another marked tree to the Northward which said tree stands to the Eastward of Thomas Burgis his sonn in lawes house; and all the said tract both upland and Meddow with all the said emunities within the said Tract soe bounded as aforsaid To the said Miles Standish in behalfe of the said Thomas Burgis senior to him and his heires forever; To the which said bargan and sale the said Josiah the Indian for himselfe or any other Indian or Indians to free the said title from Molestacon from time to time Doth bind himselfe his heires executors and adminestrators feirmly by these p^rsents. Witnesse his hand this third of March 1652

Josiah his marke

Witnesse William Paddy.

[39] 1652 BRADFORD GOVN^R

The names of those whoe by order of and agreement of the purchase (*worn*) mett at Plymouth to make Purchase and Devision of the Lands as are att Sowamsett and Mattapoisett the 7th of March 1652 whoe are to have theire severall ptes or moyeties Layed out att the places above expressed; And are to make and to satisfy the purchase and all other charges arising therupon according to theire severall proportions
Theire names are as follow;

Mr Willam Bradford one Moyetie
Mr Thomas Prence one halfe pte
Mr Edward Winslow all his portion
Capt: Myles Standish his halfe pte
Capt: Thomas Willett his pte
Mr White his pte
Mr Cushman his whole pte
Mr. John Winslow all his pte.
John Addams his whole proportion
Experience Michell his halfe pte
Thomas Clarke his halfe pte

Memorand; the 4th of March 1652
That wheras Samuell Eeddy and Elizabeth his wife of the Towne of Plymouth haveing many children and by Reason of many wants lying upon them soe as they are not able to bring them up as they Doe Desire and out of the good Respect they have to mr John Browne of Rehoboth they Did Desire that hee the said mr Browne would take Caleb theire sonne being of the age of nine yeares and bring him up in his Imployment of husbandry or any other busines hee shall see meet for the good of their child till hee come to the age of one and twenty yeares; wherupon Mr Browne did in the prsence of Mr Bradford Govnr and other of the maiestrates take into his service the said Caleb; and promiseth to provid for and allow him Dureing the said tearme all nessesaries Reqesite for such a servant according to the condition and state of the countrey; And Doth further of his owne will provide; that if incase hee the said Mr Browne and his wife shall Depart this life before the said Caleb shall attaine to the end of his time of service; that then his sonne that shall have the goverment of him Dureing the Resedue of the said time not attained unto; shall not make sale of the said Resedue of time not attained unto nor any pte therof to any pson or psons whatsoever wherby hee shall or may bee wronged; And if it shall soe come to pase that those to whomsoever hee shalbee comitted unto after the Death of the said Mr John Browne and his wife shall not Deale well with him as such a servant ought to bee Dealt with; then upon the complaint of any of the frinds of the said Caleb; It shalbee Law-

full for the Deacons of the Church of Plymouth aforsaid with the Governor that then shalbee to take him wholy away and place him with whom they shall see meete provided that noe sale or marchandice bee made of the Remainder of his time by any;

[41] 1653 BRADFORD GOV^{R}

Wheras a Diference hath arisen between the Inhabitants off the Towne of Sandwidge and the Sachem off Manomett and other Indians conserning a Tract of upland called quitnite the said Sachem with the Rest haveing chosen Miles Standish senior and John Alden senior; And the said Townsmen of Sandwidge haveing chosen Robert Dennis of Yarmouth and John Smith of Barnstable to arbetrate and fully to conclude and end the aforsaid Diferences; all the said pties of Sandwidg and the said Sachem haveing given full power to end and conclude all Diferences betweene the said pties Diferinge for any matter of Land

Wee therfore haveing waighed the arguments on both sides according to our best understanding have; all the said pties that is to say Miles Standish John Alden Robert Dennis and John Smith mutually concluded all the said Diferences conserning the Land off quitnite as followeth;

videlecet wee Doe by these p^{r}sents in full satisfaction wee give unto the said Sachem &c. twenty six acres of upland onely for all that the said pties have can or may challenge in full satisfaction for all Rightes claimes or Demaunds of all or any pte of the said Lands appertaining to the Towne of Sandwidge except the formencioned twenty six acres of upland; Alsoe wee Doe mutually agree and conclude the said Sachem &c shall have the twenty six acres of Land in one Intire place provided it bee in the best and fitest Land for theire use; Wee alsoe graunt to the said Sachem &c libertie to fell fitt wood to ffence the said Land upon any p^{te} of the said quitnite alwaies provided incase there bee not sufficient upon the twenty six acres of upland; further It is concluded that the said Indians make a sufficient fence att theire owne Dammage; and that the said Sachem shall for himselfe and all other Indians that shall Resort to him; shall undertake for him and them that neither hee

or any such Indians that they shall not Damnifye the said Townsmen of Sandwidge by killing or hunting any such cattle as they shall att any time put upon the said necke: and incase any cattle bee hurt or killed by the Indians upon Due proofe the aforsaid Sachem shall make the Dammage good; and that there may bee naighbourly agreement between the said Indians and the Townsmen of Sandwidge

Alsoe It is concluded by the said Miles Standish John Alden Robert Dennis and John Smith that the said Sachem and all that appertaine to him or Resort unto him shall not hunt or chase the cattle of the towne of Sandwidge; And if the said Sachem shall see any of the cattle of the English in any Danger the Sachem shall p^r^sently give notice to som man or men of the Towne of Sandwidge

To all the aforemencioned conclusions Wee have subscribed our hands This 15th of Aprill 1653

Miles Standish
John Alden;
Robert Dennis
John Smith;

(*To be continued.*)

SCITUATE, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 238.*)

[Vol. IV, Pt. 2, p. 1] MARRIAGES

Novembe 5th 1640 Resolved White Marryed to Judith the Daughter of m^r^ William Vassall: 1640

2 November 1643 James Torrey Marryed to Ann Hatch the daughter of will. Hatch pr m^r^ Hatherly

14 Novembr 1643 John Bryant Marryed to Mary the daughter of George Lewes of Barnstaple pr m^r^ Hatherly

June John Damen Marryed to Katherine the Daughter of Henry Merrit. 1644

Ja. 1645 Ephraim Kempton Marryed to Joanna Rawlings 28th January 1645.

Rodolphus Elmes marryed to Catern whitcombe the 25 of December 1644

Aprill 1646 Isack Chittenden was Marryed to Martha Vinall in Aprill. 1646

June 16th 1646 James Addams Marryed to ffrances the Daughter of Mr Will. Vassall. 1646

James Doughtey Marryed to Lydia Turner the Daughter of Humph Turner the 15 Agust 1649

John Turner Junior marryed to Ann James th 25 of Apriell 1649

May 6th Walter Hatch Marryed to Eliz: the Daughter of Thomas Holbrooke 1650

William Peaks was married to Judith Lechfeeld the of October 1650

no: 13: 1651 Will Parker Marryed to Mary the daughter of Humphry Turner No: 13: 1651

[p. 2] November 12: Anthony Dodson Marryed to mary Williames. November 12th 1651

January 6th 1652 Thomas Turner marryed to Sarah Hiland Jan. 6th 1652

May 13th 1652 Will. Hatch Marryed to Susanna Anniball Daughter of Anth. Anniball 1652

Sept: 4th 1652 Nathanael Rawlings Marryed to Lydia the daughter of Ricº Silvester 1652

March 31th Thomas King Marryed to Jane Hatch Widdow the 31th of March 1653.

November 20 : 1656 Thomas Oldam Marryed to Mary Wetherell November 20th 1656

John Cowen was Marryed to Rebackah Man th last of march 1656

[p. 3] These are to Certyfy all those to Whom It may Conscirne that John Lowwell and Elizabeth Silvester hath Been Lawfully Published accordinge to law three Lecture Dayes.

Wittnes Henry Bridgham William Coursser

Jan : 24 John Lowwell abovesayd was Marryed to Elizabeth Silvester January the 24th 1658. pr Mr Hatherly. In Scittuate.

December John Bryant was marryed to Elizabeth Wetherell Decembe the 22th 1657

Decembe 23 1657 Jonas Pickles was marryed to Allice Hatch December 23th 1657

1658 Samuel Utley was Marryed to Hannah Hatch December the 6th 1658

Sept 19 1659. Daniel Hicke was Marryed to Rebeckah Hanmor September 19 1659

John Damen was Marryed to Martha Howland th 15 day of January 1659

Anthoney Collamer and Sarah Chettenden ware married ye 14th day of June 1666

John Sutten was marryed to Elizabeth House the first of January 1661

January 15th : 1661 George Younge Was Marryed to Hannah Pinson January 15th 1661

Ja : 25 1661 Steven Tilden Was Marryed to Hannah Littell January 25th 1661

Thomas Hilland was marryed to Elizabeth Stockbridge January th first 1661

26 February 1661 Steven Vinal Was Marryed to Mary Baker February 26th 1661

Sept : 18th 1662 Thomas Pinson Junr was Marryed to Elizabeth White Sept : 18th 1662

1662 Feb. 4 day Thomas Hatch was married to sarah elmes the Daughter of Rodulphus Elmes Feb : 4 1662

John Briant was married to mary Hilland in Aprell in the yeare 1664

Nathanell Turner was married to Mehetabell Rigbee th 29 of march—$\frac{1664}{1665}$

John Vinall was marryed to Elizabeth Backer th 2 day of ffebuary 1664

[p. 4] William Blackmer was marryed to Elizabeth Bankes th 17 of July 1666

Jerimiah Hatch was married to Mary Hewes th 29 of December. 1657

May 25. Edward Wright was marryed to Lydia Rawlins Widdow, May 25th 1664

Nov. 9. Ephrim Hewett maryed to Elizabeth Foster Dafter of Edward Foster Nov. 9th 1665

1666 Jany 20. Daniell Turner marryed to Hanna Randall Daughter to will Randall June th 20 : 1665

1666 Ap th 19 Joseph Webb marryed to Grace Dipple th 16 day of apriell 1666

Samuell Clapp married to Hanah Gill th 14 day of June 1666

James Torry was married to Lyda Willes th first day June 1666

Thomas Roose was to Alise Hatch the *

feb : 8 : 1666 Thomas Woodworth Maried to Debrah Damen th 8 of feb : 1666

Joseph Woodworth married to Sarah Stockbridg th 6 : of January : 1669

* This entry was left incomplete. In a modern hand has been added "December 1665," or 1666, the last figure being doubtful. Another hand has added "wid. Jonas Pickles."

1927049

Steven Tillding was married to Hanah Litell the 15 day of January 1661

July 8 : 73 James Briges was married to Rebackah Tillding th 8. of July 1673

Thomas Nicholles was married to Sarah whiston the 25 of may 1663

Jonathan Cudworth was Marryed to Sarah Jacksun the Last Day of May 1661

Samuell House marryed to Rebackah Nicholles th 15 of march 1664

Thomas Ring was marryed to Elizabeth Clapp th 20 of apriell 1669

[p. 5] Thomas Perry was Married to Susana Wheston th 2 of May 1671

Josiah Lechfeld was married to Sarah Backer th 22 of Febuary–1671

John Baylie was married to Sarah white th 25 of January–1672

Theophulus Witherelee was Marriayed to Lydia Parker th 9 day of November : 1675

Trustrum Davis of Sittuate and Sarah Archer of Brantry were Joyned in marriage together March the 19th 169$\frac{4}{5}$ pr me Jeremiah Cushing

Joseph Berstow was married to Susana Linkhorne of hingham th 16 Day of May 1666

Joseph Randall marryed to hannah Maycumber of Marshfeild October, 1672

Richard Dwelly was marryed to Eame glass of Duxborough, Aprill the 4th 1682

Abraham Pierce, and Hannah his wife of Marshfield, were married October the 29th 1695

Richard Church and Hanah his wife of Sittuate were Married ffebruary the 2d 169$\frac{6}{7}$

Robert Barker and Hannah his wife of Sittuate were Married the first day of Aprill–1697

Joseph Stockbridge and margaret * his wife of Sittuate were married October the 20th 1697

Timothy Tylestone of Dorchester & Hannah his wife of Sittuate were maried January ye 5th 1697

William Maycumber of Dartmouth & lizabeth * his wife were maried march ye 9th 169$\frac{8}{9}$

Hatherly ffoster & Bathshua * his wife were Married the 1st of December, 1698

Peter Colamer married to Abigail Davis of Roxborough November ye 8th 1694

* "Turner" has been added, above the line, in a modern hand.

Elisha Turner Maryed to Elizabeth Jacob June the 6th 1687
Nathanaell Tilden married to Mary Sharpe November the 5th 1673
Henry Josline Married to Abigail Stockebridge November the 4th 1676
William Tickner marryed to Lydia Tilden November 2d Day 1696
John Hiland married to Elizabeth James the third Day of January 169$\frac{4}{5}$

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF NATHANIEL WARREN.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Nathaniel Warren, the eldest son of Richard and Elizabeth (——) Warren, died at Plymouth in the year 1667, between the sixteenth of July, the date of the codicil to his will, and the twenty-first of October, the date on which the inventory of his estate was taken.

His will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume II, Part II, folios 46 and 47.

---

[46] The last Will and Testament of Nathaniel: Warren of Plymouth Late Deceased Exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth aforsaid the thirtyeth of October Annº Dom 1667 on the oathes of hugh Cole and Nathaniel: Morton

I, Nathaniel Warren senir of the Towne of Plymouth in New England being weake in body and ill att ease but of a Disposing mind and of a prfect memory; not knowing how soon the Lord may Call mee away out of this world; Doe ordaine this to bee my last Will and Testament in maner and forme following; Imprimis: I make ordaine and Constitute Sarah my loveing wife to be the sole exequitrx of this may last will: To Dispose of my estate according to the tenor of this my Will with the advise and approbation of the supervissors heerafter named; Item I give unto my loveing wife Sarah the full sume

of fifteen pounds in goods or Chattles with my best bed and bedstead with Curtaines and vallence belonging to it: with two pillowes with two paire of pillowbeers and two paire of sheets with the best Rugg and a paire of the best blanketts; Incase shee shall and Doe alter her Condition by marriage; But incase and soe longe as shee shall remaine a widdow; that then my estate be all att her Dispose and in her hand to be Improved for her support and for the bringing up of my Children; Divers of them being young; provided that I Doe by this my Will give and bequeath unto my Children to each of them three pounds in mony to be Delivered to them att theire Day of marriage; onely incase That if through nessesity by the advise of my Supervissors afternamed my wife Doe or shall Dispose of the mony I leave or any p^rte therof That then theire p^rte therof shall not be payable whoe have not received it att the time when this is made known by my said exequitrix that she is soe Disinabled to pay it as aforsaid. further my will is and I Doe heerby Authorise and Impower my said exequitrix: with the advise of my supervissors afternamed: To make sale of Any of my lands and to give and seale Deeds for the Confeirmation therof to be Improved for the makeing good of my legacyes and engagements; which shalbe as Authenticall in law to all Intents and purposes as if I my selfe were surviveing and Did acte therin; and to be under stood that the land be sold to the full worth therof; and not as it may posibly be vallued in an Inventory; and accordingly what it shalbe sold for in the full extent of it; my will is shalbe Devided amongst my Children in such maner as is after expressed: Item my will is That as any of my Children shalbe occationed to alter theire Condition by marriage that they then shall have the sume of ten pounds to each of them Delivered to them att theire Day of marriage; or in some Convenient time soone after by my exequitrix out of my estate; and unto my eldest son then surviving the sume of twenty pounds and incase the said sumes Cannot be made good out of my goods or Chattles that then some p^rte of my lands be sold to Doe it as aforesaid; moreover my will is that incase my wife shall marry; That whatsoever of my estate either of lands goods or Chattles shalbe then extant and not expended In the bringing up of my Children and in the

payment and makei(ng) good of my Ingagements and legacies shalbe equally Devided amongst my children then surviveing in equall and alike proportions onely that my eldest son then surviveing shall have a Double portion therof; furthermore my will is That att the Decease of my wife; if any p^rte of my estate shalbe then left and not expended as aforsaid be it either in lands goods or Chattles; That then it shalbe Devided in equall and alike proportions amongst my Children then surviveing; onely my eldest son then surviveing shall have a Doubble portion thereof; my Will is That incase my Deare Child my Daughter hope shall Continew lame and Impotent That it shalbe left unto the Descretion of my exequitrix and supervissors (after named) To Inlarge her portion as they shall see meet; and the like alsoe for any other of my Children; if they shalbe lame sicke or Impotent; my Will is and I Doe heerby request my trusty and welbeloved frinds Captaine Thomas Southworth and my loveing brother Joseph Warren and Leiftenant Ephraim Morton To be the supervissors of this my last Will and Testament much Confiding in theire love and faithfulnes to be healpfull to my said exequitrix in the acting and Disposing of p^rticulars according to the tenore therof; and to be Considered out of my estate for what time and charge they shalbe att in the p^rmises; and that they my supervissors; shall have full power and I Doe heerby request them to advise about and take Care of my Children in reference to theire marriage; That they bee matched with such as may be fitt for them both in reference to theire sperituall and outward estate; In witness that this is my last Will and Testament; I the said Nathaniel Warren have heerunto sett my hand and seale; this 29th day of June Ann^o Dom 1667

Witnes heerunto — Nathaniel Warren
hugh Cole — and a seale
Nathaniel: Morton;

A Supplyment to the abovwritten Will exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the thirtyeth Day of october one Thousand six hundred sixty and seaven on the oathes of Captaine Southworth hugh Cole and Nathaniel Morton;

I Nathaniel Warren being weake in body but of Desposing

memory Doe heerby Declare and manifest unto all unto whom these shall Come; That my will further is as an appendix and Supplyment unto my will bearing Date the 29th of June 1667 That in Reference unto the Land my mother mistris Elizabeth Warren hath Instated and posessed my beloved brother Joseph Warren and my sisters Mary Bartlett senir Ann Little Sarah Cooke Elizabeth Church and Abigaill Snow shalbe and is by these prsents fully freely and absolutly Ratifyed and Confeirmed unto them and theire heires and assignes for ever; with all and singular my Right title and Interest of and Into the same; To them and theire heires and assignes for ever; In Witnes wherof I have heerunto sett my hand this sixteenth Day of July 1667 in the prsence of

Thomas Southworth — Nathaniel : Warren

hugh Cole

Nathaniel Morton

[47] An Inventory of the goods and estate of Nathaniell Warren late Deceased taken the 21 of October 1667 and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the thirtyeth of October 1667 on the oath of Sarah Warren widdow;

	£	s	d
Impr his wearing apparrell	10	00	00
Item in Cash	41	10	00
Item 10 paire of pillowbeers	02	00	00
Item 19 paire of sheets	10	00	00
Item 3 Table Clothes & 2 Dozen of Napkins	02	00	00
Item 1 feather bed and bolster 2 pillowes 1 rid rugg 1 paire of blanketts with Curtaines and vallence	08	00	00
Item 4 feather beds and bolsters and five ruggs and 4 paire of blanketts and a Coverled and 1 paire of pillowes	20	00	00
Item 1 bedsteed and Cubbert with Drawers 1 longe Table and form with two Joyne stooles	10	00	00
Item six Chaires 1 Cradle with 2 pillows	01	00	00
Item 1 winescot Chist more 4 Chists	01	10	00
Item 1 Carpett & Cubbercloth & 2 Cushens	00	12	00
Item 2 old Chaire Tables & a little one	00	05	00
Item 3 brasse kittles	02	10	00
Item 1 bel mettle skillett & 1 old warming pan	00	08	00
Item 4 Iron potts 2 Iron kettles and an Iron skillett 2 paire of pothooks three hangers 1 frying pan	03	10	00
Item 2 paire of tongs 1 shovell a gridyron and spitt & an Iron ladle	00	10	00

Item 6 pewter platters 2 little ones 2 great basons 2 little ones 2 pint potts 1 great pott 1 beaker 1 winecup six porrengers 6 spoons 1 tin pan 1 bed pan 1 little bottle & a tinin lampe	02 10 00
Item 7 earthen pans & other earthen	00 06 00
Item 3 milke pans & Dishes and trayes	00 10 00
Item 1 paire off stilliyards 1 paire of sheepsheers 5 old sythes	01 10 00
Item 1 muskett & 2 swords	01 00 00
Item 1 old bedsted & a trundle bedsted	00 10 00
Item 4 spining wheels 5 paire of Cards woolen yarn & woole in Cotten yarn & woole	05 00 00
Item 12 pound of feathers 2 window Curtains 3 seives 8 pound of powder 28 pound of shott & som bulletts old lumber hogsheds & tubbs	03 00 00
Item 4 oxen	16 00 00
Item 8 Cowes	24 00 00
Item 6 two years and vantage & two 3 year old steers	17 00 00
Item 1 yearling & an half & 4 Calves	03 10 00
Item a share of horse fflesh	02 00 00
Item a saddle & pillian and panell & bridle	01 10 00
Item his p^rte of furniture belonging to the teame with axes howes & other lumber of old Iron and three wedges	03 10 00
In lands the house and land belonging to it lying att the Eelrivier with fifty acrees of land lying in the woods	140 00 00
Item lands lying on both syds Namassakett river that is to say his owne right and what hee bought of John Adams	60 00 00
Item a share of land within the Township of Dartmouth	50 00 00
Lands belonging to him att Punkateesett	06 00 00
Item in Coat beaver about 2^lb	13 00 00
Item in Debts owing to the estate about	22 07 06
Item Debts owing from the estate	15 16 03
Item the Corn in the barne wee Judge to be but sufficient for the families eating	
the sume totall is	475 00 00
more since Came to remembrance 1 grindstone 4 shots two hamers and a drawing knife	01 16 00
more Due from the estate 3 barrells of Tarr	

Taken by us Joseph Warren Ephraim Morton Thomas Southworth

MIDDLEBOROUGH, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 224.*)

[Early Records, Pt. II, p. 2]

Births of Children

Mary Soul the daughter of James Soul was born : october the : 2d : 1694

Martha Soul the daughter of James Soul was born : april the : 11th 1696

Isaac Soul the Son of James Soul was born : June the : 16 : 1698

Rebecca Soul the daughter of James Soul was born : april the : 21–1700

Jacob Thomson the Son of Jacob Thomson was born April the : 17–1695

Abigail Thomson the Daughter of Jacob Thomson was born February ye 14 : 169$\frac{6}{7}$

Mercy Thomson the Daughter of Jacob Thomson was born october : ye : 13 1699

John Thomson the Son of Jacob Thomson was born march the 19 : 170$\frac{0}{1}$

Shubeal Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born Aprill the : 11 1686

Thomas Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born July the 29 1688

Martha Thomson the Daughter of John Thomson was born January the : 4 : 16$\frac{89}{90}$

Sarah Thomson the Daughter of John Thomson was born march the 3–169$\frac{1}{2}$

Peter Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born may the 11–1694

Isaac Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born march the 10–169$\frac{6}{7}$

Ebenezer Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born June the 19–1699

Frances Thomson the Son of John Thomson was born January the 27–170$\frac{0}{1}$

John Price the Son of Hugh Price was born December the 7–1688

William Morse the Son of Jonathan morse was born September the : 24 : 1702

Jacob Soul the Son of James Soul was born August the Thirtieth 1702

Thomas Palmer the Son of m^r^ Thom^s^ Palmer was born January the 7–1$\frac{699}{700}$

Zurishaddai Palmer the Son of m^r^ Thomas Palmer was born January the 12–170$\frac{1}{2}$

John Cob the Son of John Cob was born the tenth day of June 1689

Martha Cob the daughter of John Cob was born march the 23–169$\frac{1}{2}$

Patience Cob the daughter of John Cob was born September the 23–1693

James Cob the Son of John Cob was born April the 12th 1696

Rachel Cob the Daughter of John Cob was born december the : 8 : 1702

Hannah Renolds the Daughter of Electious Renolds was born october : 13 : 1702

Samuel Pratt the Son of Samuel Pratt was born May the 15–1697

John Pratt the Son of Samuell Pratt was born August the 22–1700

Lydia Thomson the Daughter of Jacob Thomson was born April 22–1703

John Lovel the Son of John Lovel was born September–29–1702

Silence Short the Daughter of Luke Short was born February 6–170$\frac{3}{4}$

Deborah morse the Daughter of Jonathan morse was born April 17–1704

Barnabas Thomson the Son of Jacob Thomson was born January 28–170$\frac{4}{5}$

Hannah Nelson the Daughter of Thomas Nelson was born April 10–1699

Hope Nelson the Daughter of Thomas Nelson was born December : 23 : 1700

John Nelson the Son of Thomas Nelson was born August 1–1702

Lois Nelson the Daughter of Thomas Nelson was born April 19–1704

Cornelius Bennet the Son of Ebenezer Bennet was born July : 9 : 1703

Mercy Eajghten the Daughter of Samuel Eajghten was born decem : 16 : 1695

Kezia Eajghten the daughter of Samuel Eajghten was born may 16 : 1700

Elisabeth Eajghten the daughter of Samuel Eajghten was born July : 26 : 1701

Barnabas Eajghten the Son of Samuel Eajghten was born April 12 : 1703

Elkanah Leonard the Son of Elkanah Leonard was born Decem : 15 1703

Elisabeth Palmer the daughter of m^r^ Thomas Palmer was born august : 22 : 1704

Ebenezer Richmond the Son of Ebenezer Richmond was born March : 31 : 1701

Robart Richmond the Son of Ebenezer Richmond was born Septem : 18 : 1702

Anna Richmond the daughter of Ebenezer Richmond was born october : 14 1704

Susanna Hascol the daughter of John Hascol Senior was born January 15 169$\frac{0}{1}$

[p. 3] DEATHS

Lieut: John Thomson deceased June the 16th 1696 : in the eightyeth year of his age

James Short the son of Luke Short Deceased feb : 26 : 170$\frac{3}{4}$: in the third year of his age

Sarah Hascol the Daughter of John Hascol Juner Deceased June : 5 : 1704 : in the 5th year of her age

Mary Soul the Daughter of Jame Soul Deceased June the 12: 1704 in the tenth year of her age

[p. 5] MARRIAGES

John Cob was married to Rachel Soul the fifth day of September 1688

Jacob Tomson was married to Abigail wadsworth the 28 day of December 1693

Samuel Eddy was married to Malatiah Pratt the third day of february 170$\frac{2}{3}$

Jonathan Thomas and mary Steward both of this Town of Midleborough were Joyned together in mariage this ninth day of September 1703 by me Thomas palmer

Also David Thomas and Hannah Steward both of Said Town of Midleborough were at the Same time married together : p^r^ me Thomas palmer

January the 26 : 170$\frac{3}{4}$ Samuel Warren and Elenor Billington were married p^r^ Thomas Palmer

Thomas Nelson was Married to Hope Huckins the 24 day of March 169$\frac{-}{3}$

Ebenezer Bennet was married to Ruth Coombs the 26 day of August 1702

October y^e^ 28th 1703 : Ebenezer Tinkcom and Patience Pratt were married p^r^ T : Palmer

william Thomas Senior and Sarah Barden were married february : 28 : 170$\frac{4}{5}$ p^r^ Tho Palmer

Elisha Vaughan and Joanna morton were married July the 3^d^ 1705 p^r^ Tho palmer

(*To be continued.*)

RACHEL COBB'S BIBLE.

OWNED BY MRS. PHEBE NYE FULLER RYDER OF MEDFORD, MASS.

This bible was printed in London, by "John Baskett, Printer to the Kings most Excellent Majesty, and by the Assigns of Thomas Newcomb, and Henry Hills, deceas'd. 1715." Bound with it is "The Psalms, Hymns, and Spiritual Songs . . . London, Printed for Tho. Varnam and John Osborn, at the Oxford-Arms in Lombard St. 1713."

The bible belonged to the present owner's great-great-grandmother, Rachel Cobb, the daughter of John Cobb of Middleborough, by his wife Rachel[3] Soule (John[2], George[1]). Rachel Cobb was born at Middleborough, 8 December, 1702,* and married Moses[4] Standish (Ebenezer[3], Alexander[2], Myles[1]) of Plympton. Their daughter, Rachel Standish, married Philemon Sampson of Plympton, and, after his death, Amos Fuller of the same town, and by her second husband had two sons, Amos and Philemon, the latter being the grandfather of the present owner of the bible.

All of the entries, except those on the cover, which were evidently made by Rachel Cobb soon after the book came into her possession, were made by Rachel (Standish) (Sampson) Fuller, who died at Plympton, 13 October, 1809, having survived her second husband nearly nineteen years.

(*On the inside of the back cover.*)

Rachel Cob her book

Rachel Cob it is my name and with my pen i right the same and if ey had bin larned beter i might have mended every leter

(*Facing title page of New Testament.*)

Moses Standish Born August 1701 and he died april the 24 day 1769

Rachel Standish Born december the 8th day 1702 and She died June the 24th day 1769

(*On the back of title page of New Testament.*)

Rachel standish furst Marige May the 12th day 1742

Rachel sampson Sacond Marige October the 25th day 1759

* See pp. 42 and 43 of this issue.

Rachel Fuller born April the 24th day 1726
Philemon Sampson Born September the 20th day 1720 and he died Septemder the 6th day 1766 *

(*Opposite last page of Revelation.*)
Amos Fuller Juner Born October the 27th day 1760
Philemon Fuller Born October the 20th day 1763
Philemon Samson Juner died January the 4th day 1761 Aged 17 years and 10 months

(*On next page to preceding entries.*)
Philemon Sampson born February the 24th day 1743
Newland Sampson born december the 31th day 1744
Sarah sampson born October the 28th day 1746
Lydia sampson born January the 19th day 1749
Moses sampson born May the 30th day 1751
Benjemin sampson born July the 29th day 1753
Jeremiah sampson born december the 15th day 1755

DEPOSITIONS.

Under this caption the Editor will present, from time to time, literal transcripts, from the original records, of depositions giving the ages of some of the Pilgrims and their descendants. In many instances such a record furnishes the only means of determining, even approximately, the year in which the deponent was born. Occasionally a deposition proves that the age at death contained in a town record or gravestone inscription is incorrect, for a man's own statement of his age must be considered better authority than a record made after his death. Two of the depositions appended illustrate the tendency to overstate a person's age after his decease.

[Plymouth County Deeds, I : 81]

Jacob Cooke aged fifty six years or there about dus testifie on my Certaine knowledge that m^r^ John Coombs had a lott of

* Philemon Sampson died 1756. The entry was a mistake. Note date of second marriage, 1759.

Land Lying on the south side of the lands that was formerly Phineas Pratts that now is Edward Grays and he did enjoy it to my knowledge Severall years and Cutt the wood on it and Caryed it to the Towne by water and sold it, and it did Run down to the sea side as Phineas Pratts did.

Taken upon oath this 14th day of July 1674:

By me Constant Southworth Assist:

From the foregoing deposition it is evident that Jacob[2] Cooke (Francis[1]) was born about 1618, at Leyden, and must have been about five years of age when his mother brought him to Plymouth in the Anne, in 1623.

[I : 81] Phineas Pratt aged eighty one years or there abouts dus Testifie that the Lands formerly which I did live upon and did enjoy at Plimouth that land or lott Containing twenty acres or there abouts which lay on the south side of that which was mine was granted by the Court unto mr John Combs and there was no Common betweene those lands and the said Combs did enjoy that lott and Cut wood upon the land and Sold.

Taken upon oath this last day of june 1674

Before me Constant Southworth Assist

The inscription on Phineas Pratt's gravestone, at Charlestown, Mass., states that he died 19 April, 1680, aged "About 90 Yrs." But we must accept, as more trustworthy, his own statement in the deposition, and assign the year 1593 as the approximate date of his birth. Phineas Pratt married Mary[2] Priest (Degory[1]).

[I : 81] I ffrancis Billington of 68 years of age doth Testifie that to my best Remembrance that mr John Combes had a parcell of Land lying upon the south side of that parcell of land that was Phineas Pratts which John Cooke Bought of him, and Goodman Gray bought of John Cooke:

The oath of ffrancis Billington taken this 10th day of July 1674

Before me Constant Southworth Assist.

According to the Middleborough records * Francis Billington died 3 December, 1684, "aged 80 years." From his deposition we learn that he was born about 1606. Consequently he was about fourteen years old when his parents brought him to Plymouth on the Mayflower, and about seventy-eight when he died.

At the County Court at Plimouth the third Tuesday of march 168$\frac{8}{9}$ John Gray of Plimouth produced the above testimonies before sd Court and Requested to have them Recorded and the Court granted his sd Request and advised the same be done: which is done accordingly:

pr Saml Sprague Recordr

* MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT, I, 222.

THE DIARY OF JABEZ FITCH, JR.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 245.*)

Claverick Sunday May 8th 1757
After Breakfast I Toock a walk Westward In ye wood about a Mile From our Quarters where I Spent Some Vary Pleasing Hours Retired From all Company & Nois about 10 oClok I Came Back again To My Quarters Hered Some of Old Murfys Discorce — Then Pride and I Toock a Walk over ye River and Up to Mr Toness Madm Gave Us Some Butter Millock To Drink Then we Came Home again I Lay Down on ye Slawbunk and Slep a Nap — Toard Night Mr Tones & His Wife Came Here I Sat & Hered a Long Dutch Discorce among them — I Observed That ye Negros were Vary Industres at Playing Copers and Ball Most of ye Day — In ye Evening Fuller Came Up —

ye 9th at 9 oClok we Raisd a Guard Consisting of one Serjt one Corpll & 16 Privats Serjt Comstick Toock Charge of ye Guard — Then we Exercisd as Usual After Noon we went Up to Town To Se Capt Hucabons Company there we Se a Great Sum of Money offerd for Men to List &c There I Lit of Som old Acquaintants Spent a Pistareen for a Bottle of wine — There we Hered yt we were To March on Thirsday Next —

ye 10th ye Role was Cald over as Usual at (*) oClok at 9 I went on Guard Being ye First Guard yt Ever I Mounted At Noon Dined with ye Captain — This Day ye Company Toock an Allowance for a Week — in the Evening Mrs Vondwozer Invited Me To Drink Some Chocolet —

Memmorandum Paul Pride and James Baldwain Went away & Didnt Com Back while Morning &c —

ye 11th In ye Morning ye Guard Was Intirely Dismisd — This Day we were Vary Much Hurried In Prepairing for a March &c — about Noon I Toock a Walk alone Suthward about Two Miles when I was Returning I Se a Pecock — Then after I Got to My Quarters James Baldwain and Bennet Tried To Quarrel — at Night I Eat a Supper of Some Stued Fish with ye Lt Then we Turnd in & Slept Vary well

* Illegible.

ye 12th ye Day of Gen^ll Election at Hartford in ye Morning we Got Ready To March about 8 oClok we Bid our Dutch Friends Fairwell and Sent our Packs Down to Mr Fundies To Be Carried by Water By Some of our Men — Then we Marchd Up to ye Church and Joind with Capt Slapps Company & Traveld about 3 mile where we Drinkd Som Greesa Rhum Then we Marchd Up to a Tavern within 5 Miles of Canderhuck and Eat Some Dinr and Got Some Sider &c — Then we Marchd again & about 4 oClok Came into Town Got a Larg barn to Lodg in There we Se a Number of ye Boston Solders — William Long we Sopos is Deserted old Murfy we Confind &c This Day I Eat Some Milk Thinking it to Be ye Last before ye Campain at Night we Considerd what they at Home were about & our Sircumstances a Year Past

ye 13th we Got Ready To March and Came of about 8 in ye Morning at Noon we Came to ye Halfway Hous Where we Refreshd our Selves & Had a Little fiddleing & Dansing and Marchd again Sun Two Hours High we Came to Col. Ranslies in Green Bush after Sun Set our Battoes arrivd with our Packs — Here we Lodgd in This Great Barn ye Rats Had Liked to Distroyd us

ye 14th We Sent over to ye City for Som Provisions & amunition about 10 oClok we Marchd off we Came Round Eastward from ye River to Shun ye Small Pox which was Vary thick in ye City we Made Several Resting Spels by ye Way at Length arrivd at ye Brick Hous at ye Flats where we Lodgd in a Barn there was Sider Vary Plenty there for 7 Copers a Mug — In ye Evening I Spent Some Time By My Self walking Backward & Forward on ye River Bank which Seemd Vary Pleasant

May 15th Sunday — In ye Morning we Had an Alowance of Rhum about 9 oClok Marchd off went about 3 Miles & Came To ye Gen^ll Stoers Then we was Obbligd to Take our Packs & 2 Days Provisions on our Backs and March Up to Scotercook it was about as Warisom a March as Ever I See in My Life However at Night we Came to a Comfortable Hous & Barn where we Lodgd Vary Easy

ye 16th In ye Morning A Number of Us Movd Into a Small Log Hous Near To Capt. Fitchs Quarters — Then I Shaved and went Down to our Head Quarters For Orders Where I

Se Lieu^{t} Herlihy &c — I Mad Two Returns of ye Company and one for Provisions —

ye 17th In ye Morning I went Upon Guard with Capt Fitch & Lt Durke it Being ye First Capt^{s} Guard that was Raisd at this Plais — The Men Complain ye Most of Hunger y^{t} Ever I Hered in My Life — about Noon I went Home for Som Din^{r} they Had away our Hous for ye Guard — I Got Some Considrable acquaintance with Serj^{t} Jiles &c — Then I Returnd to My Guard after we Had Rele^{d} I Went Up into ye orchard an Hered Holdrich Play on ye Fiddle &c — Then Jacob Ephraim was Confind By ye Desire of Lt Stoton — Maj^{r} Pasons & Capt Gallups Companys were Exercisd Togather In ye Evening Lt Durke Sent Me Up to Capt Lamsons for a Pint of Cherry Rhum which I found we Vary Much Needed in ye Night — the Night Seemd Long & was Vary Cold for ye Season But we Had a Vary Good Guard

ye 18th we was Relievd By a Sub^{s} Guard and Soon Dismisd Then I Repaird Home and After we Had Removed ye Serj^{t} Guard from our Hous and Got Setled I Slep a Nap &c Toard Night I Toock a Walk up to ye Meddow alone there I Found a Hors Just Shot Came Back and after Role Calling and Sup^{r} I went to Beed Dreamed about Playing with a Dutch Garl —

ye 19th a Month of My absence from Home — In ye Morning I went Down to our Head Quarters to Get Some Instructions about a Muster Role — Then I went Back and Made one while I was about it there was a Larrem Mad by Some Indions on Tother Side the River But No Man Kild — Then Capt Fitch & I went Down to Van Antwerps and their I Se a Man Carried to ye Post to Be whip^{d} But ye Gen^{ll} For Gave Him — Ins^{n} Tracy Came Up &c — Then I went Up ye Brook till I Came to a Soymill which I admire for Curiosity Beyond any that Ever I Saw Before a Vary Conveanent Plais & Streem a Nice Framd Damb a Good Logway on Each Side and In ye Saw Gate Hung Eight Soys Fit for ye Work and In ye Mill I Se 12 other Soys — A Vary Good Frame and Covering Mad Cheefly of Pine &c. Then I went Down to ye Perade & Toock ye Details then Home & Se Serj^{t} Mack who Just arrived

ye 20th In ye Morning I went on Guard again when we was on ye Perad Serj^{t} Coit was Threatned &c — I Toock Com-

mand of ye Guard at our Quarters — This Morning Serj^t^ Mack Got a Furrlow To Go Home & after we Had Set our First Sentries I Wrote a Letter to Brother Elisha — in ye afternoon Capt. Slapp Came to Se us Brought News that we were to March for F^t^ Edwd ye Next Sunday Soon after y^t^ I Toock My Fire Lock and went Up into ye Meddow — where I am Now &c—

May 20th 1757 &c

(*To be continued.*)

EARLY RECORDS OF PLYMPTON, MASS.

(*Continued from Vol. I, p. 248.*)

In order that the illness of the transcriber may not stop the publication of these records, the editor has taken up and will continue the work.

Corrections: Vol. I, p. 177, line 17, 63 should read 69; p. 245, line 18, Eleanah should read Elcanah; p. 247, line 3, Mary should read Marcy; p. 247, line 12, the year 1726 should be inserted.

[Vol. I, p. 86]

Joseph Ransum Marred to Marcy Pinchin March 24. 1730. by Mr Isaac Cushman

Isaac Sturtevant. Sarah fuller. Married aprill 8 1731 by Mr Isaac Cushman

Joseph Holmes. Rebeckah Waterman Married. May 20. 1731 by Mr Isaac Cushman

John Freeman and Johanah Rickard Married Sep^b^ 30 1731 by Mr Isaac Cushman

David Shurtleff and Bethiah Lucas Married octo^br^ 14 1731 by m^r^ Isaac Cushman

Beniamin Weston and Hannah Comer Married Octo^b^ 15 1731. by m^r^ Isaac Cushman

James Wright and Elizebith Waterman Married Novr 17. 1731 by m^r^ Isaac Cushman

Beniamin Spooner and Sarah Cushman Married Novr 23. 1731 by m^r^ Isaac Cushman

Hopestill Besbey and Hannah Churchell Married Novr 25 1731 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman
Amas ford and Rebeckah Churchell Married Novr 25 1731 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman
Jonathan Rippley and Hannah Sturtevant Maried Jen^{r}y 20. 1731 by m^{r} Jonathan Parker

[p. 119] The Child of David Bozworth by Priscilla his wife
Elisabeth Bozworth was born april ye 11th 1722

Susanna shurleff the daughter of John Shurtleff and sarah his wife was born decem^{er} 5th 1727
william and benony ware both born at a birth april 7th 1730

Some of the Children of Joseph Rickard by Deborah his wife
william Rickard was born octo^{r} y^{e} 27th 1720
Japhet Rickard was born feb^{r} y^{e} 23th 172$\frac{2}{3}$
Abigail Rickard was born Maye y^{e} 25th 1724
Jacob Rickard was born march y^{e} 21st 172$\frac{5}{6}$

the Children of Josiah Perkins by Deborah his wife
Nathan perkins was born augst y^{e} 19th 1723
william perkins was born octo^{r} y^{e} 26th 1724
John perkins was born feb^{r} y^{e} 22^{d} 172$\frac{5}{6}$
martha perkins was born october 22^{d} 1727

the Child of John Thomson by Elisabeth his wife
John Tomson was born feb^{r} the 18th 172$\frac{4}{5}$
Elisabeth Tomson was born augst y^{e} 7th 1726
Lydia tomson was born august 13th 1730

Nehemiah Bozworth Child by Susanah his wife
Deborah Bozworth was born Novr y^{e} 19th 1726
Susanah bozworth was born Sep^{er} 8th 1728 and died the 8th of decem^{er} 1729
John Bozworth the son of Nehemiah Bozworth by sarah his wife december 29th 1729
Nehemiah Bozworth was born april 3^{d} 1731

[p. 122] The Children of Moses Standish by Rachel his wife
abigail Standish was born octo^{r} y^{e} 6th 1724 and died feb^{r} the 3^{d} 172$\frac{4}{5}$
Rachel was born april the 24th 1726

The Child of James Briant by dorkas his wife
Sarah Briant was born Sep^{t} y^{e} 14th 1726
Mathew Bryant was born dec^{er} 15th 1727 and died march 22^{d} 172$\frac{7}{8}$
Abishai Bryant was born January 3^{d} 172$\frac{8}{9}$ and died February 22^{d} 172$\frac{8}{9}$

the Children of Isaac thear * by Deliverance his wife born in Plimpton

Debrah Thear was born March y^e 9th 172$\frac{2}{3}$
Mary Thear was born maye 9th 1725
Thomas Thear was born January 10th 172$\frac{7}{8}$

The Child of Samuel wright by Ann his wife
Sarah wright was born June y^e 3^d 1726
Sam^uel wright was born october 6th 1728
Edmund wright was born october 28th 1730

the Children of Sam^ll Rickard by Rachel his wife
Lemuel Rickard was born Nov^er 6th 1722
Theophilus Rickard was born January 26th 1725
Sam^ll Rickard was born october 12th 1727

[p. 123] The Child of Josiah waterman by Joanah his wife
Ichabod waterman was born Novr ye 3^d 1723
Ephraim waterman was born october the 20th 1725
Josiah waterman was born august 2^d 1728

the Children of Jeduthan Robins by Rebeckah his wife
Joseph Robins was born october 4th 1719 and died The 20th of the same month
Mary Robbins was born octo^r y^e 25th 1721
Sarah Robins was born octo^r y^e 13th 1723
Elezer Robins was born June y^e 9th 1724

The Child of Samuel Briant Ju by Tabbatha his wife
Lusanah Briant was born Jan^r y^e 19th 172$\frac{3}{4}$
Lois born June the 9th 1725
Abigal Bryant was born March 13th 172$\frac{7}{8}$
silvanus bryant was born march 20th 17$\frac{29}{30}$

the Children of francis Cook Ju by Ruth his wife
Ruth Cook was born feb^r y^e 4th 172$\frac{1}{2}$
Susanah Cook was born July y^e 28th 1723

[p. 124] the Children of Edward Cole and martha his wife
Elisabeth born Sep^t y^e 5th 1722

The Children of Josiah Churchel and Jamima his wife
Jabez Churchel was born Jan^r y^e 21st 172$\frac{3}{4}$

The Child of John Phinney and Rebekah his wife
Jonathan Phinney was born feb y^e 10th 172$\frac{2}{3}$
John Phiney was born Janewary y^e first 172$\frac{4}{5}$

* Thayer.

Abigal Samson the daughter of Ephraim Samson and Abigal his wife was born october 25th 1729

The Children of Ebenezer Ransom by Jerusha his wife
Hanah Ransom was born febr ye 28th 172¾
Ebenezar Ransom was born april 6th 1728

[p. 125] The Children of Benjamen Churchel by mary his wife
Mary Churchel was born ye 17th of april. 1720
Perez Churchel was born octor ye 15th 1722

The Children of Robert Ransom by Sarah his wife
william Ransom was born Maye ye 9th 1720
Sarah Ransom was born ye 26th daye of march 1723

The Children of Zachariah Standish by Abigail his wife
Ebenezer Standish was born October ye 16 1721
Hanah Standish was born Decemr ye 15th 1723
Sarah Standish was born august 5th 1729
abigell Standish was born Decemr 16. 1731

the Children of Isaac Churchel & Susanah his wife
averick Churchel was born Sept ye 15th 1723

(*To be continued.*)

REPORTS FROM STATE SOCIETIES.

MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY.

The fourth annual meeting was held at Hotel Somerset, Boston, on Tuesday evening, November 21, 1899, the Two Hundred Seventy-ninth Anniversary of the Signing of the Compact.

The Secretary reported that the Board of Assistants had elected, during the year, 129 members and accepted three resignations, and that there had been seven deaths, leaving the total membership 518. The donations to the Library and Cabinet since the last annual meeting have been 44 books and pamphlets, 19 photographs and engravings, and 149 old documents. The Massachusetts Society has on file 1,177 pedigree papers.

The following officers were elected for the year 1899–1900: —

Governor,	Gamaliel Bradford.
Deputy Governor,	Winslow Warren.
Captain,	Myles Standish, M.D.
Elder,	Rev. Charles Augustus Brewster.
Secretary,	George Ernest Bowman.
Treasurer,	Marcus Morton.
Historian,	Frederick Wesley Parker.
Surgeon,	Samuel Jason Mixter, M.D.
Assistants,	Morton Dexter, Mrs. Burr Porter, Mrs. John Anthony Remick, Francis Richmond Allen, Mrs. William Lawrie, Mrs. Henry Emmons Raymond, Benjamin Franklin Stevens.

After the business meeting dinner was served. The special guests were Hon. John M. Hall, of the Connecticut Society; Mrs. Julia A. Ray, of the Illinois Society; Thomas Snell Hopkins, Esq., of the District of Columbia Society; Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, of the Society of Colonial Wars; Rev. Edward G. Porter, A.M., President of the New England Historic Genealogical Society; Rev. Howard A. Bridgman, representing the Congregationalists; Hon. James Gifford, President of the Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association; Miss Sarah Whittemore Daggett, State Regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution; Miss Sara E. Hunt, State Regent of the Daughters of the Revolution.

Nearly two hundred members and guests were present.

The following Standing Committees have been appointed by the Board of Assistants, for the year 1899–1900: —

Membership: Henry Southworth Shaw, Mrs. Richard Arnold, Mrs. Charles Edward Grinnell, Mrs. John Holmes Morison, F. Apthorp Foster.

Publication: Morton Dexter, Winslow Warren, Charles Augustus Hopkins, Frederick Wesley Parker, George Ernest Bowman.

Finance: George Adelbert Alden, Samuel Billings Capen, William Minard Richardson, S. Reed Anthony, Edward Tobey Barker.

Library: Benjamin Franklin Stevens, Mrs. William Lawrie, Henry Francis Coe, Miss Mary A. Mixter, Mrs. George Francis Arnold.

Entertainment: Horace Homer Soule, Rev. Frederick Baylies Allen, Mrs. Edward Livingston Allen, J. Myles Standish, Mrs. John Anthony Remick.

Historical Research: Francis Richmond Allen, Morton Dexter, James Atkins Noyes, George Ernest Bowman, Frederick Wesley Parker.

Marking Historic Sites: Gamaliel Bradford, Mrs. Burr Porter, Benjamin Delano Sweet, Mrs. Edward Tobey Barker, Miss Susan Barker Willard.

Donations to the Library and Cabinet.

Program of the "Masonic Ceremonies at the Laying of the Corner Stones of the Monumental Canopy and National Monument at Plymouth, August 2d, 1859," "Who Identified Bradford's Manuscript," "The Printing of the Massachusetts and Plymouth Records, and Mr. Pulsifer's Connection with it," all from John Ward Dean.

Two engravings representing "Priscilla Mullins" and "Mary Chilton," both from Benjamin F. Stevens.

Sixteen reports (1884–1899 included) of the Bostonian Society, from the Society.

"Barker Pedigree," from the compiler, James Atkins Noyes.

"Elder John Prince of Hull," from the compiler, George Prince.

"Centennial Celebration at Wayne, Me.," from Henry N. Fairbanks.

"Pilgrim Memorial Bulletin," from Hon. James Gifford.

Members Elected.

October 11, 1899.

524. Mrs. Harry P. Gamble, Boulder, Col., ninth from William Brewster, eighth from Love Brewster.
525. Josiah Laselle, Manchester, N. H., eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
526. Decatur Axtell, Richmond, Va., eighth from John Alden.

November 8, 1899.

527. Miss Marion Andrews Smith, Enfield, ninth from William Brewster.

November 21, 1899.

528. James Bosley Noel Wyatt, Baltimore, Md., ninth from James Chilton, eighth from Mary Chilton.
529. Charles Handfield Wyatt, Baltimore, Md., eighth from James Chilton, seventh from Mary Chilton.
530. Fred Clifford Hinds, Newtonville, eighth from Samuel Fuller.
531. Mrs. George Augustus Bowman, East Hartford, Conn., ninth from William Brewster.

532. Mrs. Edward Everett Blodgett, Brookline, tenth from Richard Warren.
533. Lewis Le Baron Goodwin, Detroit, Mich., ninth from Richard Warren.
534. Mrs. Henry Lyman Bryant, Brockton, eighth from Richard Warren.
535. Miss Caroline Eaton Densmore, Somerville, eighth from Myles Standish.
536. Edward Dana Densmore, Somerville, eighth from Myles Standish.
537. Albert Volney Foster, Evanston, Ill., tenth from William Brewster.
538. Mrs. Edwin E. Darling, Troy, N. Y., sixth from William Bradford.

December 27, 1899.

539. Person Cheney Laselle, Grasmere, N. H., ninth from William Brewster, eighth from Love Brewster.
540. Miss Rebecca Jackson, Plymouth, ninth from Richard Warren.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

November, 1899.

75. George E. Richardson, eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
297. Archie L. Talbot, ninth from Degory Priest.
327. Harry C. Philbrick, tenth from Richard Warren.
534. Mrs. Henry L. Bryant, eighth from George Soule.

December, 1899.

88. Miss E. Leora Pratt, ninth from Isaac Allerton, eighth from Mary Allerton; tenth (3 lines) from Francis Cooke; ninth from Degory Priest; tenth from Richard Warren.
89. Miss Edith Forrester Pratt, ninth from Isaac Allerton, eighth from Mary Allerton; tenth (3 lines) from Francis Cooke; ninth from Degory Priest; tenth from Richard Warren.
92. Mrs. Jonathan R. Bullock, eighth from Peter Brown.
266. Edwin S. Crandon, tenth from Thomas Rogers, ninth from Joseph Rogers.
352. Henry D. Sleeper, ninth from Peter Brown.
492. Mrs. George W. Downing, eighth from William White, seventh from Peregrine White.
506. Mrs. William W. Lunt, ninth from William Brewster.
508. Miss Nora L. Fairbanks, eighth from John Howland; ninth from Richard Warren.

530. Fred C. Hinds, eighth from Francis Eaton, seventh from Samuel Eaton.

NEW YORK SOCIETY.

Officers elected at the Annual Meeting, held November 22, 1899.

Governor,	John Taylor Terry.
Deputy Governor,	Levi Parsons Morton.
Captain,	J. Bayard Backus.
Elder,	Brady Electus Backus, D.D.
Secretary,	Jeremiah Richards.
Treasurer,	Edward Loudon Norton.
Historian,	Richard Henry Greene.
Surgeon,	Joseph Edward Janvrin, M.D.
Assistants,	Jared Weed Bell, William Milne Grinnell, James LeBaron Willard, William Lanman Bull, Walter Scott Allerton, James Dougal Bissell, M.D., George Herbert Warren.

Members Elected.

October 4, 1899.

551. Israel Newton Terry, Utica, eighth from William Bradford.
552. Elijah Thompson Farnham, Elizabeth, N. J., eighth from John Alden.
553. Miss Alice Hill Chittenden, Brooklyn, tenth from John Howland.
554. Mrs. Albert Johnson Pitkin, Schenectady, eighth from William Bradford.
555. Miss Edna Bell, Troy, ninth from Myles Standish.

November 1, 1899.

556. Miss Florence Edith Romer, Buffalo, ninth from William Brewster.
557. Mrs. Charles Hendricks Dolbeer, Batavia, ninth from Richard Warren.
558. Mrs. Calvin D. Stowell, Ithaca, ninth from James Chilton, eighth from Mary Chilton.
559. Willis Seaver Paine, New York, ninth from John Alden.
560. William George Collins, New York, seventh from William Bradford.

December 6, 1899.

561. Miss Lucy Haley, Brooklyn, eighth from John Alden.

562. Miss Julia Raymond Livingston, Carmel, tenth from Richard Warren.
563. Mrs. Charles Wilson Smith, New York, ninth from Francis Cooke.
564. Miss Rosamond Tuck, New York, eighth from John Howland.
565. Clarence Ettienne Leonard, Caryl-Yonkers, eighth from John Howland.
566. Joseph Henry Oglesby, Sea Girt, N. J., tenth from William Brewster.
567. Miss Ellen Rose Nye, Champlain, eighth from Richard Warren.
568. Miss Louisa Watson Clarke, New York, eighth from Edward Winslow.

December 27, 1899.

569. Mrs. Josiah G. Bellows, Walpole, N. H., sixth from John Howland.
570. William Stiger Richards, New York, ninth from Degory Priest.
571. James Wilson Clark, New York, tenth from Richard Warren.

CONNECTICUT SOCIETY.

The Annual Meeting was held at the Crocker House, New London, on Thursday evening, December 21, 1899. After the business meeting Rev. James G. Johnson, D.D., the Elder of the Society, delivered an address on "How the Pilgrims Asserted their Influence over the Greater Body of Emigrants, and Planted the Germinal Idea of the Nation." An informal reception followed the address.

The following officers were elected for the year 1899–1900:

Governor,	Charles Dudley Warner.
Deputy Governor,	Henry Augustus Morgan.
Captain,	Rear Admiral Royal Bird Bradford.
Elder,	James Gibson Johnson, D.D.
Secretary,	Henry Richardson Bond, Jr.
Treasurer,	Laurence Waterman Miner.
Historian,	Edwin Allston Hill.
Assistants,	William Molthrop Stark, Percy Coe Eggleston, Mrs. John L. Branch, Mrs. George J. Bramble, Mrs. George D. Whittlesey, Miss Elizabeth Mussey Browne, Miss Helen M. Avery.

Donations to the Library.

"The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record," Vols. I and II, from the publishers.

"Slavery among the Puritans," "Sermon of Rev. William M. Rogers," and "Sermon of Rev. Asa Messer," all from H. W. Bryant.

Members Elected.

October 16, 1899.

204. Mrs. Van Sinderen Lindsley, Washington, D. C., tenth from William Brewster.
205. David Chester Brown, M.D., Danbury, tenth from William Brewster.

December 18, 1899.

206. Horace Rogers, Norwich, eighth from William Brewster.
207. Miss Emma Eliza Moseley, New Haven, seventh from John Alden.
208. Mrs. George Kellogg Colt, Winsted, eighth from William Bradford.

Supplemental Line Filed.

December, 1899.

158. Mrs. Hunter C. White, ninth from Richard Warren.

PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY.

Officers elected at the Annual Meeting, held November 22, 1899.

Governor,	Charlemagne Tower, Jr.
Deputy Governor,	Francis Olcott Allen.
Captain,	Charles A Brinley.
Secretary,	George Champlin Mason.
Treasurer,	James Mauran Rhodes.
Historian,	Josiah Granville Leach.
Surgeon,	Charles Harrod Vinton, M.D.
Assistants,	Edward Clinton Lee, Eben Francis Barker, William Henry Castle, Arthur Hale, Ashbel Welch, James Crosby Brown, Craige Lippincott.

Members Elected.

October 4, 1899.

115. Mrs. Byron P. Moulton, Rosemont, ninth from Edward Fuller, eighth from Samuel Fuller.

116. Mrs. Phillip Mark Shannon, Pittsburg, eighth from John Alden.

ILLINOIS SOCIETY.

Officers elected at the Annual Meeting, held November 22, 1899.

Governor,	Walter Morton Howland.
Deputy Governor,	Volney William Foster.
Captain,	Isaac Burrows Snow.
Elder,	Rt. Rev. Charles Edward Cheney.
Secretary,	Mrs. Seymour Morris.
Treasurer,	Frederick Morgan Steele.
Historian,	Victor Clifton Alderson.
Surgeon,	Harry Cushman Worthington, M.D.
Assistants,	Josiah Lewis Lombard, Mrs. John R. Wilson, Mrs. Dwight W. Graves, Mrs. Levi B. Doud, Paul Blatchford, Martin Medbury Gridley, Fredrik Herman Gade.

Members Elected.

November 1, 1899.

74. Samuel Waters Allerton, Chicago, seventh from Isaac Allerton.

November 8, 1899.

75. Joel Francis Talbot, Chicago, eighth from John Alden.

Supplemental Line Filed.

November, 1899.

74. Samuel W. Allerton, eighth from William Brewster.

OHIO SOCIETY.

Officers elected at the Annual Meeting, held November 21, 1899.

Governor,	Herbert Jenney.
Deputy Governor,	Mrs. Frank J. Jones.
Captain,	William Howard Doane.
Elder,	Rev. John Hugh Ely.
Secretary,	Miss Clara Chipman Newton.
Treasurer,	Henry Christopher Yergason.

Historian,	Charles Davies Jones.
Assistants,	Mrs. Warren Rawson, Mrs. Henry Melville Curtis, Mrs. Frank R. Ellis, Mrs. James Hicks, Edward A. Handy, Charles Humphreys Newton.

MEMBER ELECTED.

November 7, 1899.

34. Mrs. George Bowen Parkinson, Cincinnati, ninth from James Chilton, eighth from Mary Chilton.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA SOCIETY.

A meeting of the Society was held in the parlors of the Congregational Church, Washington, on Tuesday evening, October 10, 1899, with Governor Marsh in the chair. Mr. William W. Case gave an account of his recent trip to Scrooby, Delfs-haven and Leyden, and exhibited photographs of the places visited. He also presented to the Society a silver mounted gavel made from oak brought from Scrooby by the donor. Other speakers were Messrs. Hopkins, Ewell and Faunce.

The Annual Meeting was held at the Ebbitt House, Washington, on Tuesday evening, November 21, 1899. Telegrams of greeting and congratulation from the Governors of the Massachusetts and the Illinois Societies were read by Governor Marsh, and replies of like tenor were sent by him. Addresses were made by Rev. Irwin P. McCurdy, D.D., George R. Stetson, Rev. John L. Ewell, D.D., and Edwin A. Hill. Refreshments were served at the close of the exercises.

The following officers were elected for the year 1899–1900:

Governor,	William Lowrey Marsh.
Deputy Governor,	George Rochford Stetson.
Captain,	William Wallace Case.
Elder,	Rev. John Louis Ewell, D.D.
Secretary,	Harry Weston Van Dyke.
Deputy Secretary,	Miss Isabel Sargent Chamberlain.
Treasurer,	Thomas Snell Hopkins.
Historian,	Algernon Aikin Aspinwall.
Surgeon,	George Lyman Fox, M.D.
Assistants,	Miss Isabel Sargent Chamberlain, Solomon Elmer Faunce, Jerome Fletcher Johnson, Miss Carlie Emeline Marsh, Alonzo Howard Clark, Edwin Allston Hill, Thomas Blagden.

The following committees have been appointed by the Board of Assistants: —

Membership: William Wallace Case, Mrs. Frank Sherman Smith, Howard Wilson Blanchard, Joseph Edward Bradford, Mrs. Charles Francis Nesbit.

Publication: Harry Weston Van Dyke, Rev. John Louis Ewell, D.D., Edwin Allston Hill.

Auditing: Solomon Elmer Faunce, Henry Peter Renouf Holt, Benjamin Prentis Watrous.

Room and Property: Jerome Fletcher Johnson, Mrs. Medad Chattman Martin, Caleb Holt Ellis, Mrs. William Wesley Karr, Mrs. A. L. Craig.

Entertainment: Alonzo Howard Clark, Mrs. George Rochford Stetson, Miss Mary Lyon Robinson, Miss Alice Wight Alden, Mrs. Preston Heath Bailhache.

Press: Miss Hattie Lucinda Alden, Miss Carlie Emeline Marsh, Miss Isabel Sargent Chamberlain.

Donation to the Library.

"New York in the Revolution," from Hon. Chauncey M. Depew.

Members Elected.

September 12, 1899.

60. Mrs. Harry Hunter Seldomridge, Colorado Springs, Col., ninth from John Alden.

October 10, 1899.

61. George Chandler Harrison, West Cornwall, Conn., seventh from William Bradford.
62. Mrs. Solomon Elmer Faunce, Washington, ninth from Isaac Allerton, eighth from Mary Allerton.

November 14, 1899.

63. Mrs. William Henry Chany, Washington, eighth from William Brewster.
64. Mrs. Charles Francis Nesbit, Washington, eighth from Isaac Allerton, seventh from Mary Allerton.
65. Mrs. Ellery Channing Ford, Washington, seventh from Isaac Allerton, sixth from Mary Allerton.
66. Miss Sarah Adelia Giddings, Colorado Springs, Col., ninth from John Alden.
67. Caleb Holt Ellis, Washington, eighth from William Bradford.
68. Miss Alice Wight Alden, Washington, seventh from John Alden.

69. John Belden Bradford, Cornwall Hollow, Conn., seventh from William Bradford.

December 12, 1899.

70. Mrs. William Henry Harrison Hewitt, New Haven, Conn., seventh from William Bradford.
71. Miss Fannie Soule Campbell, San Francisco, Cal., seventh from George Soule.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

October, 1899.

42. Solomon E. Faunce, eighth from Thomas Rogers, seventh from Joseph Rogers; seventh from Henry Samson; seventh from Richard Warren.

PILGRIM NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

The Mayflower Genealogies. — The first installment of the Mayflower Genealogies will appear in the April issue.

Stephen Hopkins' Second Wife. — The statement that Elizabeth, the second wife of Stephen Hopkins, was the daughter of Francis Cooke seems hardly to need contradiction. If Elizabeth had been a daughter of Francis Cooke, her daughter Damaris would have been the niece of Jacob[2] Cooke (Francis[1]). But the fact that Damaris[2] Hopkins (Stephen[1]) became the wife of Jacob[2] Cooke is sufficient evidence that her mother was not Jacob's sister, and therefore was not Francis Cooke's daughter.

Richard Warren's Wife. — That Richard Warren of the Mayflower did not marry Elizabeth (Juatt) Marsh becomes evident when it is stated that in 1628, the year of his death, Elizabeth Juatt was still unmarried and only about fourteen years old; while Richard's widow Elizabeth was the mother of seven children, of whom at least one was older than Elizabeth Juatt.

Queries.

[*This department is limited to subjects connected with Pilgrim genealogy and history. Answers should be sent to the Editor for publication in later issues.*]

17. Snow. Who were the parents of Abijah Snow, who was born 21 December, 1754, and married, at Abington, Mass., 18 November, 1775, Sarah Porter? H. C. W.

18. Coombs — Eaton. Who were the parents of Mary Coombs who married, 18 December, 1689, Benjamin[3] Eaton (Benjamin[2], Francis[1]), of Plymouth? M. M.

19. Washburn — Perkins. Who were the parents of Mary Washburn, who married, 20 February, 1717, Thomas Perkins, of Bridgewater? M. A. M.

20. Washburn — Leonard. Who were the parents of Marjoram Washburn, who married, 2 November, 1699, Josiah Leonard, of Bridgewater? E. F. P.

Answer to Query.

16. Walker — Warren. Since the publication of this query the Editor has found the following record, which furnishes an interesting clue to the ancestry of Sarah (Walker) Warren. The fact that this petition was not made by William Collier, but by his wife Jane, seems to indicate that Sarah was her granddaughter by a former husband, but unfortunately it is not conclusive evidence. It appears, therefore, that there were three ways in which Sarah Walker could have been Jane Collier's granddaughter. First, Sarah's mother might have been the daughter of William and Jane Collier. Second, Sarah's father might have been the son of Jane Collier by a former husband named Walker. Third, Sarah's mother might have been a daughter of Jane Collier by a former husband of unknown surname.

[Plymouth Colony Deeds, II : 73]

BRADFORD GOVR

An Obligation appointed to bee recorded;
Wheras there hath been a Difference Depending betwixt Mis Elizabeth warren and her sonn Nathaniell Warren about certaine lands which the said Nathaniell conceiveth hee hath right unto as heire unto the lands of Mr Richard Warren Deceased: These are therfore to Declare and certify unto all whom it may conserne That wheras a late petition hath been prefered unto the court by Mis Jane Collyare in the behalfe of her grandchild Sara the wife of the said Nathaniell Warren and an other petition formerly prefered to the court by Robert Bartlett sonn inlaw of the said Elizabeth Warren by each petitions the prties requesting Justice in the prmises; the said Mis Elizabeth Warren and Mis Jane Collyare and Nathaniell Warren haveing agreed to refer the said Difference unto such of the bench as they have chosen; viz Mis Elizabeth Warren hath chosen Mr Willam Bradford and captaine Willett and Mis Jane Collyare and Nathaniell Warren haveing Chosen Mr Thomas Prence and capt: Myles Standish and they the said Elizabeth Jane and Nathaniell Doe bind them selves heerby videlecett Elizabeth Warren in the summe of an hundred pounds and the said Jane Collyare and Nathaniell Warren in the summe of an hundred pounds to stand to whatsoever they shall Doe and finally Determine in the prmises or the Maior prte of them; and incase they can not agree they are to chose a fift to bee Umpire in the case In Witnesse wherof they have heerunto sett theire hands The eleventh of June 1653

Witnesse The marke Ɛ of Elizabeth Warren

Nathaniell Morton Jane Collyare
Nathaniell Warren

of the conclusions and Determiations made and come unto by the prties chosen to end the abovesaid Differences see more overleafe

My grate grand father was one of the first
settlers in New England his name was John
Washbourn he had two brouthers came over with him
one other names was Philip and one settled in
yorck state but [illegible] I dont know his
name
my grat grand father had seven sons viz Joseph
Samuel Thomas John Benjamin Jonathan and
James my grand fortters name was Joseph he had seven
sons viz Jonathan Joseph Ebenezer miles Epheram
Edward and Benjamin my fathers name was
Joseph he had five sons four that lived to grow
up viz Elijah Joseph Seth and Ebenezer that
three that lived to grow up viz Seth Joseph and
Asa Seth died in the ormay in the year 1796 at
yorck island he had two sons viz Nathiniel and Seth
Nathiniel died young my brouther Elijah had three
sons Samuel Elijah and Joseph brouther Joseph had but
one son his name is Joseph brouther Ebenezer had three
Artamos Ebenezer and Lur Syras my son Joseph has
2 sons Davis and Seth and had two sons Joseph [illegible] Asa has has 3 sons Ruben Levi
and Seth and Asa and Seth Levi died December 12 1792

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. II. APRIL, 1900. No. 2.

COL. SETH WASHBURN'S JUSTICE OF THE PEACE BOOK.

Communicated by MARY WASHBURN PARKINSON, of Cincinnati, Ohio.

It was not only in their Bibles that our ancestors wrote family notes of interest to their descendants. The precious blank sheets of paper in whatever book lay at hand were often used for this purpose. Mr. Charles Hopkins Washburn, brother of the writer, owns an old book of laws for the use of a Justice of the Peace, which he values from the fact that it contains items regarding his family, in the handwriting of five generations, including his own. As the first writer, on the page shown in the illustration, mentions three generations of *his* forefathers, the old book contains records of eight generations of this line of Washburns.

The title page of the book is as follows :—

AN ABRIDGEMENT OF BURN'S JUSTICE of the PEACE AND PARISH OFFICER.

TO WHICH IS ADDED, AN APPENDIX, CONTAINING Some general rules and directions to be known and observed by all Justices of the Peace.

BOSTON : *Printed* for, and *sold* by JOSEPH GREENLEAF, at his PRINTING OFFICE in HANOVER-STREET, near CONCERT HALL. M,DCC,LXXIII.

The first owner of the book was Col. Seth Washburn, of Leicester, Mass. Besides other positions of trust in Leicester, he held that of Justice of the Peace. This book was quite likely his whole law library. In it, on the blank page after the preface, he recorded the following marriage :—

Worcester ss Jenuary 31th 1788 than Bezaleal Phelps from —— the state of rodeisland and Lucia Henderson of leicester Entered into the solam covenent of marage by marraying tham Saleves before me and desired me to record the same.

Seth Washburn, Justis a peace.

Possibly it was this recorded marriage that first moved him to put to some use the other blank pages, so turning the book upside down he wrote inside the last cover :—

The account from briten is that thay lose 100,000 lives in the war with america and and one hundred and forty millon of money ——

On the page opposite is written :—

Wee was marrade April 12th 1750.
Seth was born febuary 1 al 1751 the babe that dide was born decemb 30
Joseph was born ——

But this is broken off. It evidently occurred to him to begin with an account of his forefathers. Turning back to the page opposite the last printed page, he wrote :—

My grate grandfather was own of the first Settelers in New England his name was John Washbourn he had two brouthers came over with him one of thear names was Philip and one Setteled in yorck State but I dont know his name.

My grat grand father had Seven Sons viz Joseph Samuel Thomas John Bengamon Jonathan and James My grandfarthers name was Joseph he had Seven Sons viz Jonathan Joseph Ebenezer miles Epheram Edward and bengamin my fathers name was Joseph he had five Sons four that lived to grow up viz Elijah Joseph Seth and Ebenezer I had three that lived to grow up viz Seth Joseph and Asa Seth died in the armay in the year 1776 at yorck island he had two Sons viz Nathinel and Seth Nathinel died young my brouther Elijah had three Sons Samuel Elijah and Joseph brouther Joseph had but one Son his name is Joseph brouther Ebenezer had three Artamos Ebenezer and Syras my son Joseph has 2 Sons Davis and Seth *and two more viz Joseph and Amory** Asa has has 3 Sons Ruben Levi and Seth *and Asa and Jacob** Levi died december 12 1792.

Turning again to the front of the book, Seth Washburn set down his own family record opposite the title page, upside

* The words in italics were inserted, above the line, by Asa Washburn.

down. (The dates after February, 1794, were inserted by his son Asa and grandson Reuben.)

Wee was marred April 12 1750
Seth was born febuary 1, 1751
and dided in Augest 17th 1776 the child that was Steel born was born December 30 1753.
Joseph was born May 18th 1753
and died March 27 A.D. 1807
Asa was born July 25th 1757
and died October 6th 1834
Maray was born June 16th 1759
and died 1849
Hannah was born June 5th 1762
and died 1850
Sarah was born October 22d 1764
and died December 14th 1850
Amity was born april 17th 1766
and died June 22 1794
Lucy was born November 11th 1769
and died November 26th 1796
Elizabeth was born October 12th 1774
and dided June 30th 1777
My dear consart departed this life Sept. 16th 1787 in the 59 year of her age of a Sunday morning between 3 and 4 oclock ——. I was marrade to the widder Sarah Sargeant april 30th 1788.

Across the page is written by Seth Washburn: —

I was born May 19th 1723. My wife was born December 19th 1728 my last wife was born May 3 1733

When Seth Washburn died in 1794, the book became the property of his son Asa, and was taken to Putney, Vt. Asa wrote after his father's death: —

My Honored Father Seth Washburn Departed this life February 12, 1794. My mother in law died September 1801.

After this in the handwriting of Reuben, son of Asa, is the following: —

The above is the Family Record of Seth Washburn of Leicester, Worcester County, Mass, made in his own hand writing up to the time of his death, February 12th 1794, and after his death, there are some minutes in said Record made by his

son Asa Washburn, and after his death some, made by his Grandson Reuben Washburn. The said Seth Washburn was born at Bridgewater Mass. May 19th 1723, and settled in Leicester, and there, April 12th 1750, married Mary Harwood, Who was born at Lunenburgh Mass. December 19th 1728.

Reuben Washburn.

After the title page Asa Washburn gives his own family record (the deaths under the lines inserted by his son Reuben).

I was born July 25th 1757.
My wife was born December 13 1758
We was marred November 16 — 1780
Reuben was born December 30 — 1781
Levi was born october 20 — 1783
and died December 12 1792
Elizabeth was born Decem 18 1785
and died June 3d 1815
Seth was born January 27 1788
and died February 6th 1841
Lucy was born January 11 1790
Asa was born December 31 1791
Levi died December 12, 1792
Sallie was born March 21 1794
Jacob was born March 13 1796
and died october 26 1855
Amity was born January 29 1798
Lucretia was born August 2d 1801
Our babe that died was born July 19 — 1803
My dear Wife died Sept. 11th 1804, about half after eight o'clock in the morning in the 46 year of her age.
Persis Boutell my present wife was born March 29th 1760
We was marred Septr. 26th 1805
and died June 1837.

The last date is in the handwriting of Reuben Washburn, also the following: —

The above is the Family Record of Asa Washburn of Putney, Windham County, Vt., made in his own handwriting up to the time of his death, october 6th 1834; and after his death there are some minutes in said Record, made by his son, Reuben Washburn. The said Asa Washburn was born at Leicister July 25th 1757; and, November 16th 1780, married Sally Upham of Spencer, Mass. who was born at Spencer December 13th 1758. The said Asa Washburn emigrated from Leicester to Putney in March 1785. Reuben Washburn.

Opposite the first page of the book Reuben Washburn recorded his marriage with Hannah Blaney Thacher, at Malden, Mass., October 10th, 1813, and dates of birth of five children. The first born was Peter Thacher, who finds space, after what his father had written concerning Col. Seth Washburn, to write the following: —

My father, Reuben Washburn, gave this book to me, March 29 1860. It contains the handwriting of my great grandfather Seth Washburn, of my grand father, Asa Washburn, and of my father Reuben Washburn.

Peter Thacher Washburn.

The present owner of the book, the son of Peter Thacher Washburn, has written a few words indicating possession, the four generations of his fathers having left little available space.

Seth Washburn was a soldier in the Revolution, fighting at Bunker Hill, a captain in the eight month service of 1775, afterwards a member of the General Court of Massachusetts thirteen years in succession, 1776–1788, part of the time as Representative from the town of Leicester, and part of the time as Senator from the County of Worcester. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention of Massachusetts, 1779, and colonel of a regiment of militia after the Revolutionary War. Governor Emory Washburn's "History of Leicester" gives an interesting account of Seth Washburn's part in the Battle of Bunker Hill, and his march on April 19, 1775, as captain of the Leicester Minute Men.

Mitchell, in his history of Bridgewater, leaves in doubt which of several Joseph Washburns went from Bridgewater to Leicester to live. The jottings regarding his father's family, which Seth Washburn put down in the old Justice of the Peace book, settle this point.

The Joseph Washburn who went to Leicester was the Joseph whose father had the seven sons, Jonathan, Joseph, Ebenezer, Miles, Ephraim, Edward, and Benjamin. Mitchell gives these seven sons, in different order, to the Joseph Washburn who married Hannah Latham, granddaughter of Mary (Chilton) Winslow. These sons were the grandsons of John Washburn, whom Seth Washburn speaks of as his "grate grand father."

John Washburn married Elizabeth Mitchell, granddaughter of Francis Cooke, the Pilgrim.

Thus the old book, from which these notes are taken, furnishes proof that the Leicester Washburns are within the fold of Mayflower Descendants.

JOHN HOWLAND'S WILL AND INVENTORY.

Transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

John Howland died at Plymouth, on the twenty third of February 1672–3, and his will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume III, Part I, pages 49 to 54.

[p. 49] The Last Will and Testament of mr John howland of Plymouth late Deceased, exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the fift Day of March Anno Dom 1672 on the oathes of mr Samuell ffuller and mr Willam Crow as followeth

Know all men to whom these prsents shall Come That I John howland senir of the Towne of New Plymouth in the Colloni(e) of New Plymouth in New England in America, this twenty ninth Day of May one thousand six hundred seaventy and two being of whole mind, and in Good and prfect memory and Remembrance praised be God; being now Grown aged; haveing many Infeirmities of body upon mee; and not Knowing how soon God will call mee out of this world, Doe make and ordaine these prsents to be my Testament Containing herein my last Will in manor and forme following;

Imp I Will and bequeath my body to the Dust and my soule to God that Gave it in hopes of a Joyfull Resurrection unto Glory; and as Concerning my temporall estate, I Dispos(e) therof as followeth;

Item I Doe give and bequeath unto John howland my eldest sonne besides what lands I have alreddy given him, all my Right and Interest To that one hundred acrees of land graunted

mee by the Court lying on the easter(n) side of Taunton River; between Teticutt and Taunton bounds and all the appurtenances and privilidges Therunto belonging, T belonge to him and his heires and assignes for ever; and if that Tract should faile, then to ha(ve) all my Right title and Interest by and in that Last Court graunt to mee in any other place, To belonge to him his heires and assignes for ever;

Item I give and bequeath unto my son Jabez howland all those my upland and Meadow That I now posesse at Satuckett and Paomett, and places adjacent, with all the appurtenances and privilidges, belonging therunto, and all my right title and Interest therin, To belonge to him his heires and assignes for ever,

Item I Give and bequeath unto my son Jabez howland all that my one peece of land that I have lying on the southsyde of the Mill brooke, in the Towne of Plymou(th) aforsaid; be it more or lesse; and is on the Northsyde of a fei(ld) that is now Gyles Rickards seni^r To belonge to the said Jabez his heires and assignes for ever;

Item I give and bequeath into Isacke howland my youngest sonne all those my uplands and meddowes Devided and undivided with all the appurtena(n)ce(s) and priviliges unto them belonging, lying and being in the Towne of Middlebery, and in a tract of Land Called the Majors Purchase neare Namassakett Ponds; which I have bought and purchased of Willam White of Marshfeild in the Collonie of New Plymouth; which may or shall appeer by any Deed or writing that is Given under the said Whites hand all such Deeds or writinges Together with the aformensioned prticulares To belonge to the said Isacke his heires and assignes for ever;

Item I give and bequeath unto my said son Isacke howland the one halfe of my twelve acree lott of Meddow That I now have att Winnatucsett River within the Towne of Plymouth aforsaid To belonge to him the said Isacke howland his heires and assignes for ever,

Item I Will and bequeath unto my Deare and loveing wife Elizabeth howland the use and benifitt of my now Dwelling house in Rockey nooke in the Township of Plymouth aforsaid, with the outhousing lands, That is uplands [p. 50] uplands and

meddow lands and all appurtenances and privilidges therunto belonging in the Towne of Plymouth and all other Lands housing and meddowes that I have in the said Towne of Plymouth excepting what meddow and upland I have before given To my sonnes Jabez and Isacke howland During her naturall life to Injoy make use of and Improve for her benifitt and Comfort;

Item I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph howland after the Decease of my loveing wife Elizabeth howland my aforsaid Dwelling house att Rockey nooke together with all the outhousing uplands and Meddowes appurtenances and privilidges belonging therunto; and all other housing uplands and meddowes appurtenances and privilidges That I have within the aforsaid Towne of New Plymouth excepting what lands and meadowes I have before Given To my two sonnes Jabez and Isacke; To belong to him the said Joseph howland To him and his heires and assignes for ever;

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Desire Gorum twenty shillings

Item I give and bequeath To my Daughter hope Chipman twenty shillings

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth Dickenson twenty shillings

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Lydia Browne twenty shillings

Item I give & bequeath to my Daughter hannah Bosworth twenty shillings

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Ruth Cushman twenty shillings

Item I give to my Grandchild Elizabeth howland The Daughter of my son John howland twenty shillings

Item my will is That these legacyes Given to my Daughters, be payed by my exequitrix in such species as shee thinketh meet;

Item I will and bequeath unto my loveing wife Elizabeth howland, my Debts and legacyes being first payed, my whole estate: viz: lands houses goods Chattles; or any thinge else that belongeth or appertaineth unto mee, undisposed of be it either in Plymouth Duxburrow or Middlbery or any other place whatsoever; I Doe freely and absolutly give and bequeath it all to

my Deare and loveing wife Elizabeth howland whom I Doe by these p^r^sents, make ordaine and Constitute to be the sole exequitrix of this my Last will and Testament to see the same truely and faithfully p^r^formed according to the tenour therof; In witnes wherof I the said John howland seni^r^ have heerunto sett my hand and seale the aforsaid twenty ninth Day of May, one thousand six hundred seaventy and two 1672

Signed and sealed in the p^r^sence of Samuell ffuller
Willam Crow

John howland
And a seale

[p. 51] A trew Inventory of all the goods Cattles and Chattles and Lands of Mr John howland lately Deceasd taken and aprised by Elder Thomas Cushman Serjeant Tinkham and Willam Crow the third of March Ann° Dom 1672 and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the fift of March 167$\frac{2}{3}$ on the oathe of m^rs^ Elizabeth howland widdow as followeth

In the outward or fier Rome	£	s	d
Imp^r^ 1 muskett 1 long Gun 1 Cutlas 1 belt, att	02	10	00
Item 1 Chimney Iron barr 2 paire of pot hangers	00	09	00
Item 1 fier shovell 1 paire of tonges 1 paire of Cob irons	00	07	00
Item 1 frying pan 1 smoothing box and Irons	00	05	06
Item 1 adds 2 axes 1 mortising axe 1 hoe	00	11	06
Item 3 augers 1 pikaxe	00	05	00
Item 1 hammer 1 paire of Pincers 1 Drawing knife 1 spliting kniffe	00	02	00
Item 2 Cow bells 1 old Chaine, and Divers peeces of old Iron Aules & a box	00	05	00
Item 2 presshookes 1 paire of sheep sheers 2 sickles	00	04	00
Item 1 pruning Instrument 1 peece of steele	00	02	00
Item 2 staples 1 peec of a Chaine	00	01	06
Item 2 staples 4 peeces of a chaine	00	01	06
Item 1 Dagger three knives 2 paire of sissers 1 paire of stilliyards	00	06	00
Item 1 padlock 1 thwart saw 3 wedges 1 ploughshare	00	10	00
Item 3 Iron potts 1 paire of pothookes 1 Iron kettle	01	06	00
Item 2 brasse kittles 1 warming pan	01	15	00
Item 1 skimer 1 ladle 1 sawsse pan 1 brasse skillett	00	04	06
Item 6 pewter platters 3 basons 3 smale pewter thinges	01	07	00
Item a quart pot 1 candlesticke 1 beer bowle	00	05	00
Item 3 porringers 1 Dram cupp 1 Tunell	00	03	00

Item 2 salt sellers 2 chamber potts 7 spoones	00	10	00
Item 1 Iron candlesticke 1 latten pott 1 Ironsockett	00	02	00
Item 1 shove Iron 2 washers 2 old sikles and old Iron	00	02	00
Item 4 earthen potts 1 pan and 1 Jugg and earthen ware	00	02	00
Item 1 hatchell	00	05	00
Item 1 great bible and Annotations on the 5 bookes of Moses	01	00	00
Item m^r^ Tindalls workes m^r^ Wilsons workes 7 more bookes	01	00	00
Item 3 wheeles 1 cherne 1 straning Dish	00	13	00
Item 3 cheesfatts 11 trayes 1 kimnell	00	05	06
Item 3 pailes six tubbs 1 ladle 1 cheese ladder	00	14	06
Item trenchers Roleing pins and some smale things	00	02	00
Item 3 Chaires stooles old barrells 3 Cushens	00	07	00
Item 3 beer vessells	00	04	00
	16	06	00

[p. 52] In the Inward Rome or bedchamber

his wearing apparell

Item 3 hatts	00	16	00
Item 3 great coates	02	00	00
Item 1 suite of cloth	03	00	00
Item 1 serge suite	01	10	00
Item 1 homespon suite and wastcoate	00	15	00
Item 1 suite	00	12	00
Item old clothes	00	06	00
Item 2 red wastcoates	01	05	00
Item 6 paire of Stokens	01	00	00
Item 1 Jackett and one paire of Mittens	00	13	06
Item 1 holland shirt	00	12	00
Item 4 shirts	00	18	00
Item 4 holland capps 4 Dowlis capps and 4 other capps	00	10	00
Item 2 silke Neckclothes	00	07	06
Item 1 paire of bootes 2 paire of shooes	01	00	00
	15	11	00

In the said Rome

Item 4 remnants of clothe	00	19	00
Item 2 yards of serge	00	10	00
Item 3 yards ½ of carsey	01	15	00
Item 4 Dozen of buttons ½ 10 skines of silke 3 yards of Manchester	00	04	00
Item 17 yards of fflax and cotton cloth att	02	11	00
Item 1 peece of fine Dowlis	00	08	06
Item 1 remnant of lincye woolsey	00	08	00

Item about 16 yards of several remnants of homade Cloth vallued att	03 10 00
	10 05 06

In the aforsaid Inward Roome

Item 1 pound of woolen yerne	00 03 00
Item 1 paire of sheets	01 05 00
Item 2 paire of sheets	01 10 00
Item 1 paire of sheets 1 halfe sheet	01 05 00
Item 1 paire of sheets att	00 10 00
Item 1 paire of holland pillowbeers	00 08 09
Item 2 paire of pillowbeers	00 15 00
Item 3 pillowbeers	00 06 00
Item 1 Table cloth and 7 napkins	00 13 00
Item 10 towells	00 07 00
Item 4 smale Table clothes	00 04 00
Item 2 smale pillowbeers	00 01 6
Item 1 Table and 2 formes	00 10 0
Item 1 cobbert and a framed chaire	00 08 0
Item 4 chest and 1 settle	01 00 00
Item 1 bedsted and box and coard	00 12 0
Item 1 seifting trough and 2 seives	00 04 0
Item 1 glass 2 glasse bottles 2 earthen potts	00 03 0
Item 1 wineglasse gallipotts and spectacles	00 02 0
Item 2 paire of coards one bed cord 1 fishing line	00 05 06
Item some hobnailes & twelvepeny nailes	00 02 00.
Item 5 peeces of Dresed lether one peece of taned lether	00 06 00
Item a smale p[r]cell of hemp and hopps	00 02 00
Item 3 or 4 basketts 1 brush 1 file	00 01 00
Ip. 53] Item Cotton woole about a Dozen pound	00 12 00
[tem 3 old caske	00 02 00
Item 1 feather bed and bolster 3 great & 2 smale pillowes	05 00 00
Item 5 blanketts	03 15 00
Item 1 rugg and one blankett	01 15 00
Item 1 blankett att	00 15 00
Item in reddy mony	01 19 00
Item a smale p[r]cell of powder shott and bulletts	00 03 00
Item 1 Inkhorn	00 00 06
	24 14 3

In the uper Roome or Chamber

Item I feather bed bolster and pillow	04 00 00
Item 2 blanketts and a Rugg	01 05 00
Item 1 woole or fflocke bed 2 feather bolsters and a pillow	02 00 00

Item 2 blanketts	00	15	00
Item 1 bedstead cord and box	00	10	00
Item 1 p^r^cell of sheeps woole about fifteene pound	00	15	00
Item a p^r^cell of feathers about 15 or 16 pound	00	15	00
Item a cupple of old hogsheds and an old candlesticke	00	02	00
Item 20 bushells or therabouts of Indian corne	03	00	00
Item 4 bushells of Mault or therabouts	00	16	00
Item 4 bushells of Rye or therabouts	00	14	00
Item 6 bushells of wheat or therabouts	01	07	00
Item 3 peckes of pease or therabouts	00	02	00
Item 2 bushells and an halfe of barly or therabouts	00	10	00
Item 2 ffliches of bacon and 1 third of a barrell of porke	02	00	00
Item 1 halfe of a barrell of beeff and 2 empty barrells	00	15	00
Item 15 pound of Tallow and Candles	00	07	06
Item 34 pound of butter & lard	00	17	00
Item 14 pound of sugare	00	07	00
Item 1 halfe hogshed	00	03	00
Item 1 pad 1 pillian 1 bridle 1 sheepskin	00	05	00
Item 6 pound of Tobacco 1 pecke of beans	00	04	00
Item 1 grindstone and handles 1 ffan	00	09	00
Item 8 baggs 15^s^ old Iron 1 shilling	00	16	00
	22	14	06

Cattle

Item 2 mares and one colt	03	00	00
Item 4 oxen 4 cowes	24	00	00
Item 2 heiffers and 3 steers of three years old	12	10	00
Item 2 two yeare old heiffers 2 yearling calves	03	10	00
Item 13 swine	04	15	00
Item 45 sheep young and old	15	00	00
Item the one halfe of a paire of Iron bound wheeles and cart and 12 bolts 2 shakles	02	02	06
Item 1 paire of hookes and a staple	00	01	06
Item 1 bullockes hyde	00	14	00
Item a cannooe	00	05	00
	65	18	00

[p. 54] Debts Due to the Testator

ffrom John Branch of Marshfeild att 2 severall payments the sume of	08	00	00
Edward Gray 1 barrell of salt	00	12	00
Item a Debt Due from a frind	00	10	00
	09	02	00
Brought from the other side	155	09	3
Sume	164	11	03

Debts owing by the Testator

To Elder Thomas Cushman	00	15	00
To Thomas Cushman Junir	00	05	00
To John Clarke	00	10	06
To Edward Gray	00	08	03
To Willam Crow	00	02	00
To John Gorum	01	12	00
To two or three smale Debts about	00	02	00
ffunerall Charges	03	08	00
Debts Deducted	07	02	02
The totale of the estate prissed	157	08	08

Wee find that the Testator Died posessed of these severall prcells of Land following;

Impr his Dwelling house with the outhousing uplands and meddow belonging therunto lying att Rockey nooke in the Towne of New Plymouth

Item a prcell of meddow att Jonses river meddow

Item the one halfe of a house and a prcell of meddow and upland belonging therunto lying and being att Colchester in the aforsaid Townshipp;

Item a prcell of meddow and upland belonging therunto; lying neare Joness river bridge in the Towne of Duxburrow

Item one house and 2 shares of a tract of land and meddow that lyeth in the Towne of Middleberry that was purchased by Captaine Thomas Southworth of and from the Indian Sachem Josias Wampatucke

Item 2 Shares of a tract of Land Called the Majors Purchase lying neare Namassakett ponds

pr nos Thomas Cushman senr
Ephraim Tinkam senir
Willam Crow

PLYMOUTH BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 21.*)

[p. 26] The Children of John Clarke and Rebeka his Wife

1 James born on the 12th of March $169\frac{5}{6}$
2 Abigall born on the last of July 1698
3 John born on the first day of September 1701
4 Joseph born on the 26th of January $170\frac{4}{3}$
5 Mary born on ye 12 of Jenuary $17\frac{11}{12}$

The Children of frances Lebaron and Mary his Wife
1 James borne on the 23d of may 1696
2 Lazaros borne on the 26 day of december 1698
Decesd Sept 3. 1773
3 ffrances born on the 13th of June 1701

The Children of Joseph Stirtevant anna his wife
1 Joseph Born September 4th 1695
2 David born on The 11th of June 1697
3 Annah born aprill 20th 1699
4 Jonathan born March 1702
5 Ephraim born ffebruary 5th 1704
6 Mary born Novemb 3d 1708

[p. 27] The Child of Ebenezer Norcut, & Susanna, his Wife
Elizabeth Norcut born August 20th 1745.

The Children of William Ring and hanah Ring his w(*worn*)
1 deborah borne January 24 1695 She deceased May 29 1696
2 Hanah borne the 26 of May 1697
3 William was born on the 25th of July 1699
4 Elizabeth born on the 15th of ffebruary 1701
5 Eliazar born on the 16th of January 170$\frac{4}{5}$
6 Deborah Ring born on ye 5th of ffebruary 1708

The Children of Ebenezer holmes & phebe holmes his w(*worn*)
1 Ebenazer borne october the 9th 1696
2 Elizabeth born August 18th 1699

The Children of Thomas Spooner Junr & Deborah his Wife
Nathaniel Spooner Born, March 8th 174$\frac{7}{8}$
Anna Spooner Born, March 8. 174$\frac{7}{8}$

Are Twins.

[p. 28] The Children of Benjamen Eaton & Mary Eaton his Wife
1 William borne on the 1 of June 1691
2 Hannah borne on the 10th of ffebruary 1692
3 Jabiz borne on the 8th of february 1693
4 Sarah borne on the 20th of october 1695
5 John borne on the 6th of october 1697

The Child of Sarah Kempton
Abigail Kempton alias Abigail Thomas. Born Sept 11th 1747

The Children of Richard Seers & Bathshua Sers his Wife
Silas borne on the 23d of August 1697
Seth born on the 18th of March 1699
Mary born on the 3d of ffebruary 170$\frac{2}{3}$

James born on y^e 22^d of June 1705
John born about y^e middle of November 1707

The Child of William Prat, and Mary his Wife
Ruth Prat, Born in Plymouth, Monday October y^e 1st 1745.

The Children of James Barnebe & Joanah his Wife
1 James borne on the 1 day of March 1698
2 Elizabeth on the 18th of August 16 *
3 Ambross born on ye 20th of Aprill 1706

The Children of Isaac Harlow, and Jerusha his wife
1. Rebeckah Harlow born Octr 21. 1750. Deceas^d
2. Isaac Harlow, born, March 9. 1753 Deceas^d
3. Bette Harlow, born, Jan^ry 18. 1755.
4th Willm Harlow, born, May 3rd 1757
5 Jerusha Harlow born Aug^st 8th 1759
6 Rebeckah Harlow Born Jany 4. 1762
7 Deborah Harlow Born Novemb^r 3rd 1764
8 Lemuel Harlow Born Novr 30th 1768

[p. 29] The Children of Abiall Shirtlef & Lidiah Shirtlef his Wife
1 James born on the 16th of November 1696 Deceas^d Sept. 17th 1766
2 Elizabeth born on the 6th of desember 1698
3 Lidiah born the 28th of ffebruary $17\frac{00}{01}$
4 david born the first of June 1703
5 Hannah born July 31 1705
6 John born november 8th 1707
7 Benjamin born Aprill 17 1710
8 Wiliam September 8th 1713
9 Joseph born January 22^d $170\frac{15}{16}$
10 Abiall born october 23^d 1717 Dec^d June 1778

The Children of Beniamin Warren & hanah Waren his Wife
1 Beniamin born on the 15th day of March 1698 Deceased
2 Abigial born on the 9th of May 1700
3 hannah born on y^e first of March 1704
4 Nathaniel born on y^e 20th of July 1706
5 Benjamin born on the 10 of aprill 1709
6 Pricila born on the 12 of agust 1712
7 Patience born october 27th 1715

The Child of Captain Benjamin Warren Esther Warren his Wife
1 Joseph born September 4 : 1717
Marcy born May 15 1721

* This entry has been erased.

The Children of Caleb Lorein and Lidiah his Wife
1 Caleb borne on the 7th of June 1697
2 hanah born on the 1 day of august 1698
3 Ignatious born the 27th of december 1699
4 policarpos born in January 1701
5 Caleb born on the 2d of october 1704
John *
Thomas *

[p. 30] The Children of Edmond Weston & Rebeckah his Wife
1 Nathan born february ye 8th 1688
2 Zachariah born desember the 16 1690
3 Rebeckah born July the 31 1693
4 John born July 27th 1695
5 Edmond born october 21 1697

The Children of Nathaniel Howland & Martha howland his wife
1 Joseph Borne on the 8th of May 1699
2 Mary borne on the 15th of february 170½
3 Nathaniel borne the 9th day of June 1705
4 Joseph born on the 28th Day of August 1708

The Children of David bozworth & Marsy his Wife
1 david borne The 21th of May 1699
2 Jonathan borne on the 16th of february 170⁰⁄₁
3 Nehemiah born March 15th 1702
4 hannah born June 24. 1705

[p. 31] The Children of Stephen Barnabe & Ruth barna(be) his Wife
1 Lidiah Was borne September the 4th 1697
2 Ruth born Jully 12th 1699
3 Elizabeth born Desember 5th 1701
4 Timothy born on ye 15th of Aprill 1706
5 hannah born December 5th 1709

The Child of Stephen Barnebe & Judeth his wife
Joseph Barnebe born April 3. 1712

The Children of Nathaniel holmes Junr & Joana holmes his Wife
1 Nathaniel borne September 13th 1699
2 James borne Desember 27 1700
3 Bathshabe borne Desember 18 1703
4 Sarah borne aprill 10 1707 Deceased March 11th 1715
5 Barnabas borne Desember 17 1710
6 Zeffaniah born January 16th 17¹²⁄₁₃

* These two names are in a modern hand.

7 Joanna born october 7 1715
8 Ephram born ffebruary 14 $17\frac{18}{19}$

The Children of Jacob Cook & Lidiah Cooke his Wife
1 William born on the 5th of october 1683
2 Lidiah born on the 18th of May 1685
3 Rebekah born on the 19th of November 1688
4 Jacob born on the 16th of June 1691
5 Margarett born on the 3d of November 1695
6 Josiah born on the 14th of May 1699
7–8 John & Damores born May 23d 1703

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF GEORGE SOULE.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

George Soule died at Duxbury, probably in the month of January, 1680, since his inventory was taken 1 February, 1680 (new style). His wife died at Duxbury, in December 1676.

The will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume IV, Part I, page 50.

[p. 50] In the Name of God Amen
I Gorge Soule senir of Duxberry in the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England being aged and weake of body but of a sound mind and Memory praised be God Doe make this my last Will and Testament in Manor and forme following Imprimis I comitt my soule into the hands of Almighty God whoe Gave it and my body to be Decently buried in the place appointed for that use whensoever hee shall please to take mee hence; and for the Disposall of my outward estate which God of his Goodnes hath Given mee first I have and alreddy formerly by Deeds under my hand and seale Given unto my two sonnes Nathaniel: and Gorge All my lands in the Township of Dartmouth; Item I have formerly Given unto my Daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the Township of Middleberry

Item I Give and bequeath unto my Daughters Sussannah and Mary twelve pence a peece to be payed by my executer heerafter Named after my Decease; And forasmuch as my Eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreame old age and weaknes bin tender and carefull of mee and very healpfull to mee; and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continew my life heer therfore I give and bequeath unto my said son John Soule all the Remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him his heires and Assignes for ever Item I Give and bequeath unto my son John Soule all my Goods And Chattles whatsoever Item I Nominate And appoint my son John Soule to be my sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament; and lastly I Doe heerby make Null and voyde all other and former wills and Testaments by mee att Any time made; and Declare this Instrument to be my last Will and Testament In Witnes wherof I the said Gorge Soule have heerunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh Day of August in the yeer of our Lord one Thousand six hundred seaventy and seaven;

Gorge Soule and a seale

The above Named Gorge Soule Did signe seale and Deliver this Instrument to be his Last Will and Testament in the p^r^sence of us

Nathaniell Thomas

The Marke **D T** of Deborah Thomas

Item the twentyeth Day of September 1677 I the above Named Gorge Soule Doe heerby further Declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule above named or his heires or Assignes or any of them shall att any time Disturbe my Daughter Patience or her heires or Assignes or any of them in peacable Posession or Injoyment of the lands I have Given her att Namassakett allies Middleberry and Recover the same from her or her heires or Assignes or any of them That then my Gift to my son John Soule shall shalbe voyd; and that then my will is my Daughter Patience shall have all my lands att Duxburrey And shee shalbe my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament And enter into my housing lands and meddowes att Duxburrow, In Witnes wherof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale;

Gorge Soule and A seal

The above Named Gorge Soule Did Signe and seale to this addition in the p^r^sence of us
Nathaniell Thomas
The Marke **D T** of Deborah Thomas;

[p. 51] An Inventory taken of the estate of the Late Deceased Gorge Soule of Duxburrow in his Maties Collonie of New Plymouth in New England this twenty second of January 1679 by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano and exhibited to the Court of his Matie holden att Plymouth the fift of March 1679:80 on the oath of John Soule

Item Dwelling house orchyard Barne and upland praised att	20 00 00
Item Meddow Land	05 10 00
Item bed and beding and wearing Clothes	10 00 00
Item a Gun	00 15 00
Item bookes	01 00 00
Item a Chest and Chaire	00 05 00
Item 2 paire of Sheers a tramell and wedge	00 06 00
Item to other old lumber	00 03 00
Item by Debts Due to the estate	03 00 00
	40 19 00

An Acompt of Debt Due unto John Soule to be payed out of his fathers estate

Anno: 1674 Imp^r^ for plowing in one bushell of wheat & one bushell of pease	00 06 00
for reaping Rye and pease	00 7 00
Item one Day plowing Greensword	00 05 00
Item for plowing in weeding	00 02 00
Item 2 Dayes and an half plowing in of Rye	00 08 06
Item to Willam Clarke	00 00 09
Item for Geting and bringing hom 3 load of hay	01 00 00
1675 Item for one Day plowing in of pease & two Days Reaping of Rye	00 07 06
Item 1 locke for a Barne Dore	00 01 06
Item for Goods taken up att Edmun Mufords att Boston viz: 4 yards 2^l^ Carsey	19 01
Item for 7 yards of penistone 2^s^ 09^d^ p^r^ yard	00 19 03
Item for 10 yards of Canves att 1^s^ 6^d^ p^r^ yard	00 15 00
Item for buttons and silke	00 01 10
Item for blew linnine	00 02 02
Item for thred browne Coullered	00 02 08
Item for four yards of Red Cotton att 2^s^ 6^d^ p^r^ yard	00 10 00

Item for three hundred of shooe Nailes	00 01 00
Item payed to Mr Mumford upon the old accoumpt	00 08 09
1676 for Drawing 13 load of Brush and hedging about a feild	00 05 00
Item for plowing in of pease and wheat 2 Dayes	00 08 00
Item for Makeing a p^{r}teing fence between the orchyard	00 08 00
Item for makeing stone wall about the orchyard	02 00 00
Item for 12 yards of teicking of William Vobes	01 10 00
Item for 20 yards of Canvis att 1^{s} 9^{d} p^{r} yard	01 15 00
Item for Dowlis of M^{r} hetman 7 yards att 2^{s} 3^{d} p^{r} yard	00 18 00
Item for eight yards of Osenbrigg of m^{r} Thomas att 1^{s} 2^{d} p^{r} yard	00 09 04
Item for serge for a paire of briches	00 10 00
Item for one paire of sheets	00 10 00
Item for Diett and tendance since my mother Died which was three yeer the Last December except some smale time my sister Patience Dressed his victualls	
Item for funerall charges	01 00 00

SCITUATE, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 36.*)

[Vol. IV, Pt. 2, p. 18]

Joseph Garrett married to Ruth Buck th 17 day of January : 1676

Thomas Clarke marriaded to Martha Curtice the 11 of January : 1676

William Brooks Son of Willm Brook Junr, & Betty his Wife Born March ye 12th 1775

Sally Brooks Daughter of Willm Brook Junr, & Betty his Wife born Novr ye 12th 1776

Philondia Brooks Daughter of Willm Brooks Junr, & Betty his Wife born oc^{tr} ye 3 1778

Temprince Brook Daughter of Willm Brooks Junr, & Betty his Wife born Octr ye 8 1780

Betty Brooks Daughter of Willm Brooks, & Betty his wife born July ye 10th 1782

Gilbert Brooks Son of William Brooks Ju^{r} & Betty his Wife born Feby 18. 1785
Lucy Brooks Daughter of William Brooks Ju^{r} & Betty his Wife born May 16. 1787.
Seth Brooks Son of William Brooks Ju^{r} & Betty his Wife born Augt 11. 1789.
Elijah Brooks Son of William Brooks Ju^{r} & Betty his Wife born Feby 25. 1793.
Nathan Brooks Son of William Brooks Ju^{r} & Betty his Wife born Jany 8. 1798.

Saley Barker Daughter of Capt Wim^{s}: Barker & Sarah his Wife born Sep^{t} 29th: 1778
John Williams Barker Son of Wm^{s} Barker, & Sarah his Wife born Octr ye 7: 1782
Ruth Leach Barker Daug^{t} of Wm^{s} Barker & Sarah his Wife born Jany 27: 1785
Elizebeth Thatcher Barker Daug^{t} of Wm^{s} Barker & Sarah his Wife born Jany 29: 1787

Israel Turner Son of Israel Turner, & Mercy his Wife Born November ye 2^{d} 1784
Mercy Turner Daughter of Israel Turner & Mercy his Wife born March 5th 1786
Samuel Turner Son of Israel Turner & Mercy his Wife born Feby 22^{d} 1788
Deborah Turner Daughter of Israel Turner & Mercy his Wife born May 2^{d} 1790
Betty Turner Daug^{t} of Isral Turner & Mercy his Wife born augst 12: 1792

[p. 19] Jacobe Bumpas Married to Elizabeth Blackmor th 24 of January 1677
John Curtis married to Miriam Brooks Aprill the 4th 1678
Cornelious briggs and mary Russell widdow * both of Scittuate was marryed ye 20th of march 1677
Thomas Turner and Hannah Jenkens his wife both of Scittuate were married the 9th day of ffebruary 1693
James Torry married to Elizabeth Rallings th 29 of September 1679
Joseph Otis married to Dorothy Thomas the 20th of November 1688

[p. 20] William Barrell married to Lydah James † th 20 day of Aprell 1680

* "of Sam Russell" has been added in a different hand.
† "widow of John James" has been added in later hand.

Beniamen Pearce married to Martha Adames th 5 day of ffebuary 1678
Beniamen Studlie married to Mary Merrett the 7 day october 1683
Steven Oatice married to Hanah Ensine th 16 day of Janne — 1685
David Jacob married to Sarah Cushing th 20 of December 1689
John Booth Junior was maried to Mary Dodsun the 12 day of December 1687
Isack Buck Junior was married to Unice Turner th 24 day of October 1684
Nathanell Tillden was married to Margrett Dodsun at Hingham by m^r^ John Norton the Third Day of January 169$\frac{3}{4}$
John Cushing Junior was married to Debrah Loring th 20 day of may 1688
Beniamen Stetsun was married to Grace Turner th 22 day of January 1690
Josiah Torry was married to Isabell Witherlee th 6 of october 1684
Josiah Torry was married to Sarah Mendall th 12 of January 1692
Samuel House maryed to Sarah Pinson ffebruary 25th day 169$\frac{2}{1}$
Timothy white married to Abigail Rogers January the 1st day 167$\frac{9}{8}$

[p. 21] Iserell Chittenden married to Debroah Backer th 25 of Aprill 1678
Isack Randall married to Susanah Berstow th 19 day of November 1684
Isack Randall marriade to Deborah Buck th 29 day of November 1692
John Barstow married to Lydia Hatch January the 16th 1678
Ichabod Ewell married to Mehetable gwinne the 1st of may 1689
Jonathan pratt married to Marget Loe the 8th of January 169$\frac{1}{2}$
Thomas Pincen marryed to Sarah Turner the 26 of December 1693
Samuel Tilden married to Sarah Curtice the 25 of July 1694
James Whetcomb marryed to Mary Parker November 22d 1694
Eliab Turner married to Elnathan Hinksman the 22 of November 1694
John Palmer married to Mary Rose the 20th of December 1694
Thomas Curtice married to Mary Cocke the 6th day of march 169$\frac{4}{5}$
Joseph Thome married to Joanna Pincen the 16 of may 1695

Elnathan Palmer married to Mercy Clarke the 25 of December 1695

Amos Turner & mary hiland his wife were maried the 6th day of Aprill 1695 Recorded at the Request of Amos Turner in or about the year of our lord 1707

John Dwelly marryed to Rachell Buck the 4th of January 169$\frac{2}{3}$

Nathanaell Brooks married to Elizabeth Curtis the 24th of December 1678

Thomas Brooks maried to hannah Bisbee the 6th day of June 1687

Joseph Stetson marryed to Hannah Oldam the 6th of November 1688

Thomas Oldam maried to Mercy Sprout the 27th day of June 1683

Benjamin Curtis married to Mary Silvester the (*) 1689

William Clifft married to Lydia wills the 25th day of November 1671

Nathan Pickles married to Mariam Turner the 3d day of August 1687

Thomas Young married to Sarah White in the month of January 168$\frac{8}{9}$

Benjamin Turner Married to Elizabeth Hawkins the 14th of Aprill 1692

Aaron Symons maryed to Mary woodworth the 24th of December 1677

William Perry maried to Elizabeth Lobdell May 31st 1681

John Peirce maryed to Patience Dodson the 12th of December 1683

Zechariah Damen married to Martha woodworth in June 1679

Stephen Chittenden married to Mehetable Bucke november ye 5th 1679

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY WILLS AND INVENTORIES.

(*Continued from page 11.*)

[fol. 26] An Inventory of the goods of Steven Deans Deceased taken the 2 of october 1634 By Steven Hopkins & Robert Hicks

	l	*s*	*d*
Inprimis 4 ewe goates two ewe lambs	15	0	0
two wether lambs an old wether a ram lamb	1	6	0

* The month and day were omitted.

half a steere calfe	1	0	0
Two sows & one barow hog	7	0	0
Two pigs	0	6	0
A ketle a litle brass pot } A skelet 4 litle ketles }	1	0	0
Two litle Iron pots	0	8	0
Three pewter platters with the rest of the pewter	0	16	0
Two earthen dishes	0	1	0
one chest with other small boxes	1	0	0
fower sives	0	6	0
A musket	0	12	0
A gridiron Hooks pothook tonggues belows ladle a lamp	0	6	0
howes hatchets a saw & other tooles & nayles	1	15	0
A Bible & other bookes	1	0	0
5 pound of bever	2	10	0
In monye	0	7	0
The house & fens at fresh lake	2	0	0
a bill of 4^{l} 5^{s}	4	5	0
The dwelling house & garden	20	0	0
The mill	20	0	0
his wearing aparrell & other linen & wollen Clothes	5	0	0
10 spoones	0	2	6
a bucking tub other tubs barells runlets & treys	0	14	0
a parcell of Bords	0	5	0

Summe 87^{l} 19^{s} 6

[27] A true & perfect Inventory of the goods of Thomas Evans Deceased the 27 of January 1634 Taken by m^r^ John Howland & Jonathan Brewster the 18 of February 1634

	l	*s*	*d*
Inprim One greate Deale chest with lock & key	0	8	0
it one litle box with lock & key	0	2	6
it one Canvas bed with fethers	1	0	0
it one yard $\frac{3}{4}$ of broad lace	0	2	0
it 6 bever skinnes			
it 4 small oter skins	0	10	0
it one cap faced with oter	0	2	0
it one pare of ruset shoes	0	3	0
it $\frac{3}{4}$ yard of red cotton	0	1	0
it A parcell of knit stockings	0	1	0
it A greate wooden tobacko pipe	0	3	0
it A pare of plyers	0	0	7
it a gimlet	0	0	0
it A white wolen cap	0	0	6
it A whit Demitye wastcote wrought	0	10	0

it In monye	0	3	4
it one small ring silver & gilt			
it a yard of Coloured tape	0	0	2
it black & browne thred	0	0	8
it A hat band	0	0	6
it A wrought Cap	0	2	6
it 2 Coyfes	0	0	8
it a neck cloth	0	0	4
it 3 folding bands	0	1	0
3 stone pipes	0	1	0
3 dosen of thredden buttons	0	0	3
2 shirts	0	12	0
a Blanket	0	3	0
a suit of Clothes	0	8	0
a suit of Clothes	0	6	0
a suit of Clothes	0	4	0
one portugall Cap	0	1	6
it A coate	0	2	0
it 2 shot pouches	0	3	0
it A seales skin	0	0	4
it 3 greate trayes	0	3	0
it a seales skinne	0	1	0
it A suit of Clothes	0	8	0

It w^as^ ordered by governour and Asistants that these goods should be sould and his Debts being payed the remaynder to be kept for the widdow acording to his will upon her Demand to be made good by the Governour.

The debts of the sayd Thomas Evans
owing to m^r^ Howland
To m^rs^ Colier

Debts owing to the sayd Thomas Evans Deceased

By Thomas Cushman	0	12	0
Thomas Bordman	0	3	0
Samuell Nash	0	1	6
John Rogers	0	2	6
Edward Bumpas	0	1	6
Steven Trace	0	12	0
Henry Howland	0	2	0
Job Cole			
francis Sprag			
The governour & partners			

(*To be continued.*)

THE VITAL RECORDS OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Bridgewater was originally a part of Duxbury, and was incorporated as a separate town 3 June 1656. The first town clerk was John Cary, who kept the records for twenty-five years. The first book of the records was used until 1702. It is in a very dilapidated condition, many entries being incomplete, or entirely lost. Scattered among the records of town meetings are found the records of births, marriages and deaths.

[Vol. I, p. 4] the child of John Cary
(*worn*) eleventh whose name is Sarah was Borone the second of August 1667
The twelfe whose name is mahetabell was borne the twenty fowrth of the last month 1670

The Day and yeare of the Berth of the children of John Cary Junior heare in the towne of Bridgwater is as ffolloweth and his mariage was the 7th of Desember 1670
Imprimis his first borne whose name was John was brought forth into the world the sixt of november 1671 And the Lord tooke hime to himselfe And was Buried the nine and twentieth of Desember 71
The Second whose name is Seth was borne the 28th of January 1672
The third whose name is John was borne the 9th of Desember 1674
The fourth whose Name is Nathaniell was borne the 24th of November 1676
The fift whose Name is Eliazer was borne the 27 of September 1678
The sixt whose Names is James was borne the 10th of June 1680
The mariage of James Cary Which was Solemnized : the : 4 : day January in the yeare of our Lord : 1681 :
his first born being a daughter who was borne born in the Sixt of November : in : 1683 : and (deceased) the 24 (day) of the same month *

* The lower half of the leaf is gone.

[p. 10] The Day And Birth & yeare of John (Cary's) Chilldren 1645

Imprimis John Cary being his first (*worn*) the fourth of November in Duxbour(*worn*)

the second being ffrauncis was bor(*worn*) and place the ninteenth of Janu(*worn*)

the third wch is Eliazabeth was (*worn*) Twenteth Day of Desember 1649 in (*worn*)

The fourth whose name is James was bor(*worn*) Brantree the eight and twenteth Day of march 1652

The fift whose name is Mary was borne at Bridgwater the eight of July 1654

The sixt whose Name is Jonathon was borne at Bridgwater the foure and twenteth Day of September 1656

the seventh whose Name is David was borne at Bridgwater the seven and twenteth Day of January 1658

the eighth whose Name is Hannah was Borne at Bridgwater the last of Aprill 1661

the Ninth whose name is Joseph was borne At Bridgwater the eighteenth of Aprill 1663

the tenth whose name is Rebecka was Borne the thirtieth Day of March 1665

[p. 14] A Child borne to John Washborne* the fifteenth of may one thousand sixe hundred seventy tow in Bridgwater whose name is James

A Child borne to John Robbins the 11th of January 1667 In Bridgwater whose Name is Zeduthun or Jeduthun

[p. 15] John Cary Senior inhabytant in the town of bridgwater deceased the last day of october in the yeare of our lord : 1680 :

And his wife whose name was Elizebeth Deceased the : 1 : of November : 1680 :

The day and yeare of the birth of the children of Samuel Allen senior heare in the towne of bridgwater

Imprimis his second borne whos name is samuel who was borne the : 4th : of December : 1660

the third a daughter whose Name is Essiel who was borne the : 1 : of march : 1662 : or : 63 :

4 : a daughter whose Name is mehetable who was borne at duxborugh : 20 : of Jenuary : 1664 :

5 a daughter whos name is Sarah who was borne in apri(l) the : 14 : day : 1667 :

6 The sixt a daughter whose name is bethiah who was borne : 12 : of May : 1669

* In a different hand, above the line, is written "Sene."

7 a son whos Name is nathaniel who was borne : 10 febuary 167(*worn*)
8 a son whos Name is Ebenezer who was borne : 14 : october : 1674
9 a son whos Name is Josiah who was borne : 21 : of april : 1677
10 a son whos Name is Elishah who was borne : 8 : febuary 1678
11 a son whos Name is Nehemiah borne : 5 : Jenuary : 1680 :

[p. 19] A Child Borne to Isaack Leonard whose Name is Hannah in the Towne of Bridgwater the fifteeneth of March one thousand sixe hundred 79 or 80

The birth of the children of John Hayward sen^r of Bridgwater
The first born a Daughter who was born some time in June in the year 1662 and dyed within a few days
The seccond a Daughter named Sarah was born October ye 25 in the year 1663
The third a son born in January in the year 1665 and dyed about the age of five weeks
The fourth a son named John who was born the 20th day of April in the year 1667
The fift a son named Joseph was born the 23 day of November in the year 1669
The sixt a daughter named Mary who was born April ye 20th in the year 1672
The seventh a son named Thomas who was born January the 10th in the year 1674
The eight a son named Benjamin was born on the 26 day of November in the year 1677 and dyed on the 4th of October in the seventh year of his age
The ninth a daughter named Susanna born ye 10th of August in the year 1680
The 10th a daughter named Elisabeth born the 16th day of April in the year 1683
The Eleventh a son named Benoni who was born ye seventeenth day of March in the year 1686
The twelfth a daughter named Mercy born the 29th of October in the year 1687

[p. 20] The Mariag of John Washburne Junior hear in the towne Of Bridgwater which was sollemnized the sixteenth of Aprill 1679

The Record of the Birth of the children of Jo : Wash : Jun
And the first Borne of John Washburne hear in the Towne of Bridgwater whose Name is Josia was by the help of god the eleventh of february 1679

The second whose name is John was Borne the fift of Aprill in the yeare 1682: &c
The: third sonn whose name is Joseph was borne the seventh of July: 1683
The fourth son whose Name is William was borne the: 16: Day of febuary 1686
The fivft a Daughter whose Name is Abigall who was borne the second day of June: in the yeare of our lord 1688

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY DEEDS.

(*Continued from p. 32.*)

[Vol. II, Pt. I, p. 43]

1653 BRADFORD GOV^R

A Deed appointed to bee Recorded

This Deed made the twentyeth Day of the seaventh month in the yeare of our Lord God one Thousand six hundred and fiftie; betweene John Holland and Hopestill ffoster of Dorchester in New England marchants of the one pte and William Paybody of Duxburrow within the Jurisdiction of Plymouth in New England aforsaid yeoman of the other pte; Witnesseth that Wheras Jonathan Brewster ye elder of Duxburrow by vertue of his writing and Deed bearing Date the fifteenth day of November Anno Dom 1648 Did Demise and graunt unto the abovesaid John Holland and Hopestill ffoster and theire heires and assignes all that his Dwelling house outhouses Barnes stables orchyards gardens Land Meddow pastures with all and singulare the heredetaments and appurtenances therunto belonging or any wise appertaining within the plantation of Duxburrow aforsaid To have and to hold unto the said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster and to theire heires executors adminnestrators attornies or Deputies for ever; As in & by the said Deed is more att Large expressed; Now Know yea that wee the said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster for and in consideracon of the summe of seaventie pounds of currant pay in New England in hand payed unto them by the abovesaid William Paybody of which said summe of seaventie pounds wee the said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster Doe acknowlidg our selves to bee fully satisfyed and paied; and therof and of every pte and pcell doe for us our heires executors and adminestrators

acquit the said William Paybody his heires executors & adminnestrators for ever; feirmly by these p^r^sents hath given graunted barganed sold assigned and sett over And by these p^r^sents Doe give graunt bargane sell assigne and sett over unto the said William Paybody all the above Recited p^r^mises; viz all the said Dwelling house outhouses barnes Stables orchyards gardens Land and meddow and pasture which said Land and pasture containes about Eightie acres; and the said meddow about ten acres bee It more or lesse with the heredetaments and appurtenances therunto belonging which was the house and accomodacon of Jonathan Brewster the elder of Duxburrow as is above expressed; To have and to hold unto the said William Paybody and his heires executors adminestrators and assignes all the above said houses orchyards gardens Lands and meddow from the Day of the Date of these p^r^sents for ever to bee continew to bee the whole and sole and proper Inheritance of the said William Paybody and his heires for evermore; without any the Lett molestacon Desturbance or Deneyall of them or of or by any other pson or psons claiming under or by them or any of them or the heires of either of them the said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster and theire heires will warrant acqvitt and Defend;

[45] And Wee the said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster Doe by these p^r^sents Authorise and appointe and give full power unto our much esteemed and Respected frinds Mr Willam Collyare and Captaine Myles Standish of Duxburrow aforsaid to Deliver and give forthwith full peacable and quiett possession and seasure of the abovesaid house and p^r^mises unto the abovesaid Willam Paybody for him and his heires for ever; and what they Doe therin according to our Desire wee promise to allow Ratify and Stablish; Anything in these p^r^sents contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding; In Witnesse wherof Wee ye said John Holland and Hopestill ffoster have heerunto Interchangably put our hands and Seales the Day and yeare first above written

Signed Sealed and Delivered in the p^r^sence of us viz
Myles Standish
Gorge Weekes

Hopestill H F ffoster
John I H Holland

[46] 1653 BRADFORD GOV^{R}

A Receipt and aquittance appointed to bee Recorded

Received the 3^{d} of ffebruary 1652 of Thomas Bourne of Marshfeild the full summe of three pounds and fifteen shillings in full paiment of that house and Land and meddow that Robert Waterman Did buy of mee Edmond Weston being adminnestrator unto Thomas howell Deceased; and furthermore where the abovenamed Thomas Bourne hath engaged himselfe upon Record in New Plymouth booke for the above named summe of three pound and fifteene shillings to mee Edmond Weston I doe heerby before these Witnesses Discharge and acquitte the said Thomas Bourne of all such engagements and promises which hee hath made unto mee for the paiment heerof In Witnesse wherof I have sett to my hand

Wittnesse Edmond Weston;
John Bradford
the marke of
Willam ford

[47] 1653 BRADFORD GOV^{R}

Wheras capt: Standish and m^{r} John Winslow were appointed and Deputed by the court to view and sett out the meddow Land formerly graunted to Mr Edward Winslow att Marshfeild; which accordingly they Did; and It is bounded as followeth; videlecett on the west by a meddow commonly called carswell meddow Inclusive to a point of Land of John Rouses, and from thence by stakes pitched in the mersh by capt: Standish Downe to a great River and then by It bounded; and soe Runing Easterly to the cutt creeke; on the East bounded by Greensharbour River and soe ending att a marked tree standing on a point of Land opposite to Mr Howlands Little Iland

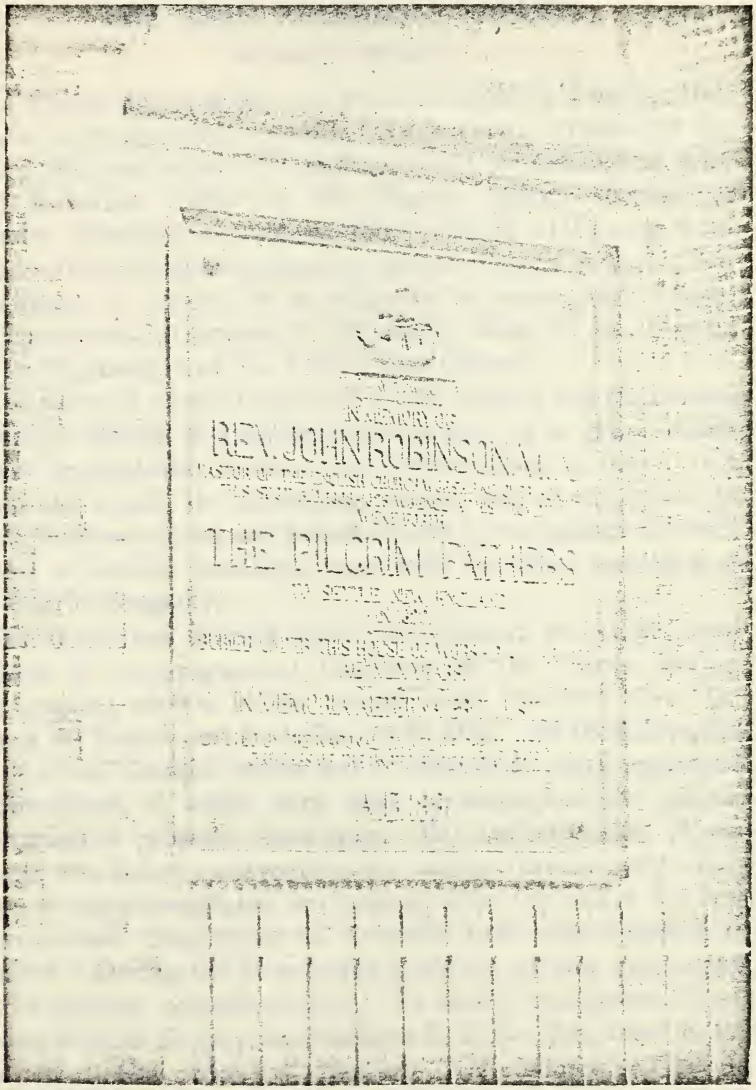
Memorand: the 4th of May 1653

That wheras in the yeare 1640 or therabouts there was a pcell of Land lying att the North River neare Scittuate; graunted by the court unto Experience Michell and John Paybody Deceased videlecett fifty acres to the said Experience Michell and thirty acres unto the said John Paybody with the meddow Lying

before yt neare the creeke adjoyning to Mr Varssells Land there being a barren wast between without either wood or trees; which said pcells of upland graunted by the court unto the said pties with the meddows Lying before each pcell the said Experience Michell and Willam Paybody have sence sold with all and singulare the appurtenances belonging unto the same unto Josepth Beedle of Marshfeild Carpenter and have Received full satisfaction for the same; These are further to signify That the said Josepth Beedle Doth acknowlidg that for and in consideracon of the summe of forty pounds to him alreddy paied by John hoare of Scittuate in the Jurisdiction of Plymouth planter wherwith hee Doth acknowlidg himselfe fully satisfyed; hee hath freely and absolutely barganed allianated and sold unto the said John hoare all the said uplands conteining four score acres or therabouts bee yt more or lesse lying att the North River aforsaid with the meddowes Lying before yt with the house or houses theron; and all other appurtenances privilidges and emunities upon or any way appertaining unto the said upland and meddow or any pte or pcell therof with all and singulare the said Josepth Beedle his Right title and enterest of and into the said prmises or any pte or pcell therof To have and to hold the said fourscore acres of upland bee It more or lesse with the meddow Lying before yt with the house or houses theron with all and singulare the appurtenances privilidges and emunities belonging therunto; or to any pte or cell therof unto the said John hoare his heires and assignes for ever; The said prmises with all and singulare the appurtenances and privelidges belonging therunto; To appertaine unto the onely proper use and behoofe of him the said John hoare his heires and assignes for ever

This bargaine and sale was acknowlidged by the said Experienc Michell Josepth Beedle and John hoare before capt: Standish mr John Alden and capt: Willett the day and yeare first above written;

(*To be continued.*)


IN MEMORY OF
REV. JOHN ROBINSON
THE PILGRIM FATHERS

THE JOHN ROBINSON TABLET.

By Morton Dexter.

On Friday, July 24, 1891, an event occurred in Leyden, Holland, of more than local or temporary interest. It was the unveiling and dedication of a bronze tablet in memory of Rev. John Robinson, pastor of the Pilgrim church founded in Scrooby, England, in 1606 or 1607, resident in Leyden from 1609 to 1620, emigrating then, by its minority, to America, but continuing in Leyden, by its majority, for some years longer, and perpetuated at present in Plymouth, Mass., by the Church of the Pilgrimage and the First Parish Church.

The tablet is on the outer wall of St. Peter's, the (Lutheran) cathedral church of Leyden, under which, in a grave which cannot be identified, Robinson was buried March 4, 1625. Just across the street, the Kloksteeg, is the site of the house in which Robinson lived and preached, and in the garden of which a score of smaller dwellings were built for other members of the Pilgrim company.

The tablet was erected under the auspices of the National Council of Congregational Churches of the United States. The original movers in the matter were the late Rev. Dr. Henry M. Dexter and Prof. George E. Day. At their instance the National Council, which met at Detroit in 1877, appointed a committee, of which they were members and Dr. Dexter chairman, to promote the object. But the execution of the project was delayed unavoidably for various reasons until 1891, when it was accomplished immediately after the end of the first International Congregational Council, held that summer in London. During the intervening years Dr. Dexter and others of the original committee died. As finally constituted, it included Prof. G. E. Day, ex-President S. C. Bartlett, Hon. E. W. Blatchford, Rev. Drs. J. K. McLean, C. R. Palmer, and W. A. Robinson, and Rev. Morton Dexter.

The tablet is seven feet high by six feet wide. It was cast by the Henry Bonnard Bronze Company, of New York. It was the largest, with a single exception, ever cast in one piece in

America. At the top is the device of a vessel, under which are the words, "The Mayflower. 1620." Below is the following inscription, composed by Dr. Dexter:—

IN MEMORY OF

REV. JOHN ROBINSON, M.A.

PASTOR OF THE ENGLISH CHURCH WORSHIPING OVER AGAINST THIS SPOT, A.D. 1609–1625, WHENCE AT HIS PROMPTING WENT FORTH

THE PILGRIM FATHERS

TO SETTLE NEW ENGLAND
IN 1620.

BURIED UNDER THIS HOUSE OF WORSHIP, 4 MAR. 1625
AET. XLIX YEARS.

IN MEMORIA AETERNA ERIT JUSTUS.

ERECTED BY THE NATIONAL COUNCIL OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCHES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

A.D. 1891.

There is no authentic picture of the "Mayflower," and the device upon the tablet, which was selected, after much investigation, by Prof. J. F. Weir, of Yale University, represents a typical vessel of the period, of about the size and character of the famous Pilgrim ship. All the lettering upon the tablet is raised above its surface.

The total cost of the undertaking was less than $2,500. It was easily raised by contributions from individuals and Congregational churches, and, by consent of the contributors, an unexpected surplus afterwards was added to the building fund of the John Robinson Memorial Church in Gainsborough, England.

The dedication of the tablet was in charge of Messrs. Palmer and Dexter of the committee. But a number of other Americans were present, among them Rev. Drs. F. A. Noble, A. H.

Ross, T. T. Munger, and Burdett Hart, President W. F. Slocum, Hon. S. R. Thayer, United States Minister to Holland, and Messrs. Samuel Holmes and G. H. Whitcomb. British Congregationalists were represented by Rev. Drs. Alexander Mackennal and John Brown, Principal A. M. Fairbairn, Rev. G. S. Barrett, and Henry Spicer, Esq., from England, and Principal A. Gosman, Rev. Dr. Thomas Roseby, and Josiah Mullens, Esq., from Australia. Representatives of the municipality, the Ecclesiastical Commissioners and the University of Leyden, various religious bodies within the city and the military forces stationed there also were in attendance.

The exercises attracted general interest and a large company of citizens gathered. Early in the afternoon a procession was formed at the *Hotel Lion d'Or* and marched, headed by a military band, to St. Peter's Church. The tablet had been covered by canvas and a platform erected beneath it. Above the tablet rose three flag staffs, from which hung, ready to be hoisted, the American, Dutch, and English flags.

The exercises of dedication were simple but impressive. As the city clocks struck two Dr. Palmer called the assembly around the platform to order. The secretary and treasurer of the committee, Mr. Dexter, read a brief paper, giving the history of the undertaking, after which Dr. Mackennal offered prayer. Then followed the unveiling of the tablet. Miss Edith B. Palmer let fall the canvas which had concealed it and its appearance was welcomed by prolonged applause. She also hoisted the three flags successively, the band accompanying the raising of each by its own national air, "The Star-Spangled Banner," "*Wien Neêrlandsch Bloed*," and "God Save the Queen," respectively.

The procession then was formed again and entered the great church. As it moved forward the band played the appropriate air, "*Integer Vitae*," which was taken up and concluded by the organ within while the audience was seating itself.

The indoor exercises were opened by the singing of the late Dr. Leonard Bacon's Pilgrim hymn, beginning

> "O God, beneath thy guiding hand
> Our exiled fathers crossed the sea."

The memorial address was delivered by Dr. Palmer. It was a thoughtful, felicitous and eloquent study of the age in which John Robinson lived, of the special conditions out of which the Pilgrim enterprise grew, and of the history, character, writings, and influence of Robinson himself. From its many passages which deserve to be generally read several should be quoted here. In describing the times and the country of the Pilgrims Dr. Palmer spoke thus: —

In the reign of Queen Elizabeth the seeds of liberty which a divine enlightenment had been scattering broadcast in England for fifty years began to germinate, to take root and to grow. Nowhere can these seeds be discovered so readily as in the convictions of the advanced Puritans. Their watchword was reformation, but the real outcome of their conflict with repressive power was to be religious and political freedom for untold myriads. We are bound to remember this day the particular shape this conflict assumed. Hundreds and thousands of Christian people, in whose hearts there burned a passionate desire for a spiritual church and an unadulterated gospel, felt constrained to renounce the national church of England. They believed the further reformation of religion to be imperatively needful. Hopeless of seeing this effected within the national church — because the Episcopal party, who could promote it, would not, and the Puritan party, Presbyterian in its preferences, who would promote it, could not, and the two parties were in irreconcilable antagonism — they resolved upon "reformation without tarrying for any." They separated themselves from the church by law established, and at the cost of everything which men hold dear, organized, by covenant with God and each other, what we know as Congregational churches, on what they conceived to be New Testament principles. Like other third parties, they were subject to ill will from both sides. They offended the party within the church which was zealous for further reformation no less than the opposite party who believed reformation had already gone too far. To go forth, therefore, was to challenge well-nigh universal execration. The step exposed them to be hunted as malefactors, to be persecuted, imprisoned, plundered, banished, executed. But forth they went, and the future vindicated their self-sacrifice and their faith. They became by the act the vanguard of advancing Christendom. Their heroic struggles, their unconquerable resolution in all this experience, make the period forever memorable. Nor did they struggle. dare and endure to no purpose. Posterity owes to them what it enjoys of religious liberty. Those Separatist communions were the pioneer free churches.

And of John Robinson himself he said: —

Upon his church, upon the community of Leyden, upon his generation, and through the Pilgrim Fathers upon the future of New England and of the

United States, and even upon the England which had driven him from her shores but which he never ceased to love, John Robinson made an enduring, an indelible impression — an impression not rationally to be accounted for save in one way: it must have been the impress of a grand personality, grand in its moral, its intellectual, its spiritual resources. . . .

His most imposing virtue, perhaps, was his catholicity — his large tolerance. In this he outran his time. Dr. Bushnell declares him two whole centuries in advance of his age. . . . He was free from fanaticism. . . . If in the earlier years of his ministry he was led by the intensity of his convictions into any narrowness of view, it is apparent that every year led him further from everything of the kind, and that by force of the better reason he carried men with him into the enlargement he had experienced. And to him more than to any other man of his age is traceable that ultimate development of true liberality and charity toward all which is the glory of modern Congregationalism. . . . He was characterized by a profound and spiritual piety; an intense loyalty to Christ as in all things his Master and Lord; singular reverence for the Scriptures as the rule of faith and conduct; an unconquerable trustfulness, giving him courage, fortitude, and assurance of the future; strong religious affections and unfailing sympathies; an abhorrence of cant, pretense, and indirection; an exemplary walk and a scrupulous vigilance of himself; and his saintly spirit shone ever more brightly until the last. His decisive personal influence was largely founded in his conspicuous righteousness, fidelity, and disinterestedness.

One of his concluding passages also should be cited: —

And now at length we, descendants of the Pilgrim Fathers, proud of their blood and their faith, messengers of five thousand churches and of uncounted Christian citizens in the Great Republic, are here to call to remembrance his inestimable services to Truth, to Liberty, to Civilization, to Christ's Eternal Kingdom, and by this tablet, which we are now solemnly to dedicate, to perpetuate that remembrance to coming generations. Fitly it will stand here, a silent but eloquent memorial, telling to listening posterity its story of faith and patience, of fortitude and magnanimity, of heroism and triumph! Yet it will not be John Robinson's grandest monument. That is the Great Republic itself, spanning the Western Continent, rising conspicuous among the nations, cherishing the exalted consciousness that in its broad area, and in its intense life, civil and religious freedom far transcending the fathers' aspirations reigns universal, unassailable, enthroned in the hearts of ever-multiplying millions.

Although the address was delivered in English it held the close attention of the large company present.

Rev. F. A. Noble, D.D., then offered an appropriate prayer, after which Dr. Palmer formally completed the work of dedicating the tablet in these words: —

Now, therefore, WE, Samuel C. Bartlett, Eliphalet W. Blatchford, George E. Day, Morton Dexter, John K. McLean, Charles Ray Palmer, and William A. Robinson, by authority to us intrusted, IN THE NAME OF THE NATIONAL COUNCIL OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCHES IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA — delegates from the Congregational Union of England and Wales and from the International Council of Congregational Churches lately assembled in London, together with representatives of Yale University, the University of Leyden, and Mansfield College in Oxford, present and assisting — do solemnly set apart and dedicate this Bronze Tablet, which we have erected, to the perpetuation of the venerable and sacred memory of the erudite scholar, the devoted minister, the saintly man, whose name it bears — JOHN ROBINSON, M.A., the pastor of the Pilgrim Church, the projector and spiritual father of the Plymouth Colony; and we declare this dedication duly and irrevocably accomplished. And for the grace vouchsafed to that blessed man, and to our forefathers, and to us their descendants and fellow servants — to God Almighty, the Father, the Son, the Holy Ghost, we give praise now and evermore! Amen.

He then formally transferred the tablet to the care of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners of the city of Leyden, a permanent body having charge of all such memorials within the municipality, in the following sentences: —

To the Honorable, the Ecclesiastical Commissioners.

GENTLEMEN, — This tablet, which we have brought from our far-away home and dedicated to the perpetual memory of John Robinson, we now take pleasure in committing to your honorable keeping. We heartily thank you for the gracious permission to erect it here. We thank you also for the kindly sympathy with us in our filial purpose, manifested by your presence with us to-day. To you, and to your successors forever, we now convey and deliver this memorial in which we feel so deeply interested, assured that our trust is by you cordially accepted and that it will be safe in your hands. Receive with it, gentlemen, assurances of the highest consideration on the part of ourselves and of the churches and institutions we have the honor to represent; and also of our best wishes and our prayers for the peace and progress of the churches of Leyden, and of all the churches of this ancient and honorable realm.

To these addresses several responses were made. Mr. E. van den Brandeler replied in behalf of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, and Mr. E. M. De Laat de Kanter, the Burgomaster, in behalf of the city of Leyden, each expressing himself in Dutch. The eminent scholar and critic, Prof. A. Kuenen, D.D., also responded, first in Dutch and then in Eng-

lish, for the University of Leyden. Then Principal Fairbairn, of Mansfield College, Oxford, England, made a brief and eloquent closing address, after which the audience sang the well-known hymn by Mrs. Hemans beginning: —

> "The breaking waves dashed high
> On a stern and rock-bound coast,"

and Dr. Palmer concluded the service with the benediction.

This bare outline of the proceedings gives little more than the merest suggestion of the surpassing interest of the occasion. It is eminently fitting that this magazine should contain some record of it. As a work of art the tablet is most creditable alike to its designers, to those who erected it, to the city of Leyden, and to the memory of John Robinson. It is one of the objects which all strangers in the city are careful to visit, and it is a becoming tribute to the man who not only was, more than any one else, the inspiration of the Pilgrim enterprise, but also was an intellectual and spiritual leader far in advance of his contemporaries, and whose reputation to-day is far greater than it was during his lifetime.

MIDDLEBOROUGH, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 43.*)

[Vol. I, p. 1]

Joseph Bumpas the Son of Joseph Bumpas was born august the 28 — 1674

Rebekah Bumpas the Daughter of Joseph Bumpas was born December the 17 1677

James Bumpas the Son of Joseph Bumpas was Born December the 25 — 1679

Penelope Bumpas the daughter of Joseph Bumpas was born December the 21 1681

Mary Bumpas the Daughter of Joseph Bumpas was born august the 12 1684

Mehetabel Bumpas the daughter of Joseph Bumpas was born January the 21 169½

Frances Miller the Son of John Miller was born January the 11 170⅔

John Miller the Son of John Miller was born october the 28 1704

Hannah Thomas the daughter of Jonathan Thomas was born September 24 1704

Jacob Tomson the Son of John Tomson was born June the 24 1703

Abigail prat the daughter of Thomas Prat was born June the 23 1701

Hephzibah Prat the daughter of Thomas prat was born April the 22 1705

Joseph Chard the Son of Samuel Chard was born July the 18 1705

John Barden the Son of John Barden was born may the 1 1704

William Rayment the Son of John Rayment Juner was born Decem^{r} 20 1704

Thomas Darling the Son of Thomas Darling was born September 7 1704

David Alden the Son of John Alden was born May the 18 1702

Priscilla Alden the daughter of John Alden was born march the 2 170$\frac{3}{4}$

Priscilla warren the daughter of Samuel warren was born decemb^{r} 12 1704

John Vaughan the Son of Ensign Joseph Vaughan was born September the 8 1692

Mary Vaughan the Daughter of Ensign Joseph Vaughan was born october the 6 1694

Josiah Vaughan the Son of Ensign Joseph Vaughan was born february 2 169$\frac{8}{9}$

Joanna Vaughan the Daughter of Ensign Joseph Vaughan was born January 26 170$\frac{1}{2}$

Ephraim Renolds the Son of Electious Renolds was born february 14 170$\frac{4}{5}$

John Hascol the Son of John Hascol Juner was born february the 20 170$\frac{3}{4}$

Sqier Hascol the Son of John Hascol was born June the 1 1706

Ruth Nelson the Daughter of Thomas Nelson was born february the 25 : 170$\frac{5}{6}$

Samuel Richmond y^{e} Son of Samuel Richmond was born in Taunton october the 16 : 1695

Oliver Richmond the Son of Samuel Richmond was born in Taunton august : 25 : 1697

Thomas Richmond the Son of Samuel Richmond was born in Midleborro Septem^{r} 10 1700

Hannah Richmond Daughter of Samuel Richmond was born August the 29 1702

Lydia Richmond the Daughter of Samuel Richmond was born May the 14 : 1704
Ignatius Elmes the Son of Rodolphus Elmes was born April the 8. 1706
Esther Tomson the Daughter of Jacob Tomson was born february the 18. 170$\frac{6}{7}$
Ichabod Barden the Son of John Barden was born December the 18. 1705
Electious Renolds the Son of Electious Renolds was born february the 21 170$\frac{6}{7}$
Jonathan Morse the Son of Jonathan Morse Juner was born August the 18 : 1705
David Morse the Son of Jonathan Morse Juner was born october the 13 1707
Jabez Warren the Son of Samuel Warren was born february the 3 170$\frac{5}{6}$
Samuel Warren the Son of Samuel Warren was born August the 9 1707
Martha Soul the Daughter of John Soul was born April the 11 1702
Sarah Soul the Daughter of John Soul was born October the 8 1703
John Soul the Son of John Soul was born April the 13 1705
Esther Soul the Daughter of John Soul was born April the 16 1707
Sarah Bennet the daughter of Ebenezer Bennet was born March the 27 1707
Ebenezer Barrows the Son of Samuel Barrows was born July the 27 1702
Coombs Barrows the Son of Samuel Barrows was born December the 15 1704
William Reddin the Son of Ebenezer Reddin was born November the 7 1706
Sussanna Bennet the Daughter of Peter Bennet was born July the 10 1707
Peter Bennet the Son of peter Bennet was born March 16 (*worn*)
[p. 2] Joseph Leonard the Son of Elkanah Leonard was born April the 9 1705
Rebekah Leonard the Daughter of Elkanah Leonard was born february the 24 170$\frac{5}{6}$
Abiah Leonard the Daughter of Elkanah Leonard was born April the 30 1707
Rachel Richmond the Daughter of Ebenezer Richmond was born May the 6 1707

Elizabeth Richmond the daughter of Ebenezer Richmond was born September 1 1708

Samuel Palmer the Son of Mr Thomas Palmer was born august the 8 1707

William Chard the Son of Samuel Chard was born november the 16th 1708

Sarah Barden the Daughter of Stephen Barden was born april the 30 1695

William Barden the Son of Stephen Barden was born March the 25 1697

Abigail Barden the daughter of Stephen Barden was born March ye 3 169$\frac{8}{9}$

Stephen Barden the Son of Stephen Barden was born May the 1 1701

Timothy Barden the Son of Stephen Barden was born January the 3 170$\frac{3}{4}$

Mercy Barden the Daughter of Stephen Barden was born october 27 1705

Hannah Barden the Daughter of Stephen Barden was born march 13 170$\frac{7}{8}$

Bithiah Allen the Daughter of Nathanel Allen was born January the 25 170$\frac{7}{8}$

Anna Morse the Daughter of Jonathan Morse was born april the 1 1709

Elnathan Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born April the 14 1686

Abijah Wood the daughter of Abiel Wood was born february the 20 168$\frac{8}{9}$

Abiel Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born March the 19 169$\frac{0}{1}$

Timothy Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born October the 13 1693

Jerusha Wood the Daughter of Abiel Wood was born November 11 1695

Ebenezer Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born August the 4 1697

Judah Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born July the 28 1700

Thomas Wood the Son of Abiel Wood was born January the 30 170$\frac{2}{3}$

Chipman Cobb the Son of Samuel Cobb was born March the 5 170$\frac{8}{9}$

Nathan Pratt the Son of Samuel Pratt was born June the 20 1703

(S)arah Pratt the Daughter of Samuel Prat was born august 18 1705

(Ha)nnah Pratt the Daughter of Samuel Prat was born May the 17 1708

(Sa)rah Hascol the Daughter of John Hascol was born March 21 1708

(*worn*)iam Thomas the Daughter of Edward Thomas was born December 28 1694

(E)dward Thomas the Son of Edward Thomas was born May the 20 1699

Mary Thomas the Daughter of Edward Thomas was born July 21 1701

Nathan Thomas the Son of Edward Thomas was born Sept: 12 1707

Mary Soul the Daughter of John Soul was born March the 14 1709

(D)avid Miller the Son of John Miller Juner was born April 17 1708

(J)ohn Palmer the Son of Thomas Palmer was born July the 30 1709

(J)onathan Hascol the Son of John Hascol was born June the 25 1710

(*worn*)ar Southworth the Daughter of Nathaniel Southworth was born febr: 3 $17\frac{10}{09}$

Nathaniel Thomas the Son of Jeremiah Thomas was born January 2 1686

Sarah Thomas the daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born Decem: 25 1687

Jeremiah Thomas the Son of Jeremiah Thomas was born febru: 14 $168\frac{9}{8}$

Elizabeth Thomas the daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born Novem: 19 1690

Mary Thomas the Daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born June 5 1692

Lydia Thomas the Daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born March 26 1694

Thankfull Thomas the daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born June 30 1695

Jedidiah Thomas the Son of Jeremiah Thomas was born august 19 1698

Bithiah Thomas the Daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born March 27 1701

Ebenezer Thomas the Son of Jeremiah Thomas was born novem^{r} 1 1703

(P)riscilla Thomas the Daughter of Jeremiah Thomas was born october 13 1705

(*To be continued.*)

THE DIARY OF JABEZ FITCH, JR.

(*Continued from page 50.*)

Scottercook May 20th 1757
I Was on ye Serjt Guard at Capt Fitchs Quarters &c — In ye Evening I Lay Down and Slep while Near Midnight Then I Got Up & ye Corpl Turnd In about an Hour one of our Sentries was Surprisd Soposing He See Some Indians But No Gun Fired — In ye morning I Lokd for Sines of ye Enimy But Found None — at 9 oClok I Expected to Be Reled as Usual But there Came No Relief about 11 I went Down to Head Quarters & Askd ye Genll Why we was Not Relvd and Got orders to Dismis ye Guard Then I went Back & Found a Sentry asleep on His Post Then I went and Marchd ye Guard 100 Paces From ye Spot & Dismisd em — Then I went Down to Head Quarters Mad Report of My Guard to Ensn Minor &c Then I went Home was Vary much Not well at 4 oClok we were ordred to March over ye River Before we went of I Had a Fit of Vometing &c Then we Crosd ye River and Pichd our Tents Azariah Lothroop Came to Se Us — This was ye First of our Lodging in Tents this Year — Moses Cleavland Spraind His Ancle &c

ye 22nd In ye Morning I Wrote To Father Lt Fitch Set out to Go Home about 11 oClok we Got Ready to March and Came off Vary Beautifull 7 Compy of Us at Still waters we Made Some Stop to Change our Carriage in to a Gundelow Then we Marchd again Up to The Fly where we Picht our Tents and Lodgd that Night

ye 23d we Started Early in ye Morning But Soon after it Began to Rain & Held Raining Most of ye way to Saratoge When we Came there our Men Catchd Fish Vary Fast — Capt Fitch was Cald to an account For one of His Mens Firing a Gun Before Night ye Gundelo Came Up and we Got our Tents and Pichd em Then I went a Fishing

ye 24th we wated For ye Team Exercisd Considrablely Lt Wells arrivd Here From Connecticutt Brought News of 1100 Men more Being Raisd &c. This Day Two Serjts was Confind For Bringing Men on to ye Parade with out Being Shavd — I Understand yt ye Small Pox is in Saratoge Fort & at Ft

Edwd Both we Pich our Tents Here on ye South Side of ye Small River — This Day also there Came a Post From Fort Edwd and Brought News of a Party of Wagons and a Guard Being attacted Betwend there & ye Lake

ye 25th There Came a Letter From one of ye Forts Joseph Johnson was Sent Down to ye Still Waters with it — we Exercized as Usual — about 2 oClok I Se Daniel Boge Run ye Gantlet about Sun Set Lieut. Billings Arrived Here From Home Brough me a Letter From Home — This Night I was Cald Up to Get Some Men to Help Up ye Scows

May 26th In ye Morning I Had Considrable Discorce with Serj^{t} Giles — about 8 oClok we Got Ready to March and Waded over ye River Marchd Vary Slow & Mad Several Stops By ye way — about Noon We Stopt By a Brook A Little abov Where F^{t} Millar was & there Refreshd our Selvs Then Marchd again Before Sunset we Crost the River onto ye Island Near F^{t} Edwd Staid there Some Time then Returnd Back again & went Down to ye Plain Near ye old Ferry it was Some Time in the Evening Before our Tents Came Up For about a Mile Back our Cart Broke Down — Then we Cookd Some Chocalet and Picht our Tent and Had Good Entertainment &c

ye 27th we were Vary Hungry Provision Vary Short about Noon we Cookd Some Rice without Sweetning Butter or Salt But it Tasted Vary Good then we Got Some Barks for Loging I Hurt My Foot & About Sun Set we were orderd To Strike our Tents and to March our Ludgig was Carried Up in a Scow Then in Crosing ye River Jacob Andrus Fell into ye River But Some Time in ye Evening we Got to F^{t} Edwd Pitcht our Tents within ye Stockades North of ye Fort &c This Night Pride Serj^{t} Avery & I Drink Some Rhum Togather — I Had Considrable Discorce with a Regular Sentry in ye Evening

ye 28th Duty Com Extream Hard on ye Company we Had 53 Men on Command This Day then Arrivd 400 men from N. Jersey Of Col Parkers Reg^{t} He Himself with them & Several women In ye Afternoon I Se ye Regulars Thro Some Bums &c

Sunday ye 29th in ye Morning Col Parkers Reg^{t} Marchd for ye Lake they Had a Fife on their March — This Day Capt Slapp & Capt Gallups Companies Arrivd Here we Movd our Tent and Got Setled — our Party Came Back from ye Lake &c

This Morning there was 10 Waggons & 36 Carts went with Col Parker for ye Lake — This Day Capt Putmon is Raising a Company For Rangers — in ye Afternoon ye Regulars Fired at a Mark & Made a wild Hand of it — about this time the Setler was Vary Much in Request With Some of our Men &c in ye Evening There was a Fiddle Going Vary Brisk in ye Camp —

ye 30th in ye Morning ye Serj^ts^ of ye Reg^t^ were Exercisd By Mr Welch — I Understand that a Man in Capt Jefferies Company Has Got the Small Pox — In ye afternoon I Exercis^d^ our Company The Canon in ye Fort were all Fired this afternoon &c — In ye Evening Serj^t^ Belnap Treted us

ye 31st I was ordered To Go with 20 Men & Build a Hospital on ye Loar End of ye Island To Put those that Had ye Small Pox intoo — accordingly went & was Directed By Mr Best — in ye afternoon ye Docr went Down with Us & Found Som Falt with What was Don &c

(To be continued.)

THE VITAL RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, MASS.

(Continued from page 7.)

[p. 3] names of ye mariages

William fford Juniour & Sarah Dingly were maried The 4 of november 1658

John Carver and Millicant fford were maried The 4. of November 1658

Thomas durram & Sarah Bumpus were maried ye last of march 1659

(J)ustice Eames & Mehetabell Chillingworth were maryed ye 2^ond^ of may 1661

(J)ohn Thomas and Sarah Pitny were maryed the 21. of december 1648

(T)homas Tilden and Mary Holmes were maryed ye 24 of January 1664

(R)ichard Child and mary (T)reuant were maryed the 24 January .1664

(N)athaniell winslow and (Fa)ith miller were maryed ye 3rd of August 1664

(Na)thaniell Thomas and (Debo)rah Jacob were maryed (19)th of January 1663 *

(John S)awyer & mercy little (*worn*) maryed the : last of (November) 1666

(Josiah) Bent and Elizab(eth B)ourne was maried (the las)t of June : 1666

(*worn*)ncolne † & eadyth (maycu)mber were maryed (*worn*) november : 1664

(Josiah R)ead and grace (Holloway) were maryed (*worn*) november 1666

Birthes

Thomas the sonne of John Branch was Borne the 18 of ffebruary 1661

Mercy the daughter of John Branch was Borne the 28 of November 1664

John the sonne of william fford Juniour was Borne ye 14th of August 1659

mercy ye daughter of william fford Juniour was Borne ye 29 of Aprill 1662

Josiah ye sonne of william fford Juniour was Borne the .15. of August 1664

elizabeth the daughter of Richard french was Borne ye 2ond february 1660

Elizabeth the daughter of Abraham Holmes was Borne The .18. of September : 1666

william the sonne of Edward Steevens was Borne the .18. december 1666

Elizabeth the daughter of maior Jos : Winslow was Borne the 8th of Aprill 1664

Edward the sonne of Maior Jos : Winslow the 14th of May : 1667

Ephraim the sonne of John Thomas was Borne october 1667

Mary the daughter of Jacob Dingly was Borne the : first of december 1667

Sarah the daughter of Samuell Sprague was Borne the 2ond May. 1666

(Josia)h Bent had a sonne Borne ye 18. ‡ 11. 1677

Sarah the daughter of John Bourne was Borne the .17. of october 1663

hannah the daughter of william Hincksman was Borne ye 20 september 1658

* This marriage is recorded again on page 13.

† This was probably John 2 Lincoln (Thomas 1) of Taunton.

‡ The " 8 " is doubtful.

Joseph y^e^ sonne of william Hincksman was Borne y^e^ 20 of february 1660
fortunatus y^e^ sonne of william Hincksman was Borne y^e^ .9. of July .1663.
Elizabeth the daughter of John Carver was Borne y^e^ 4th of march 166$\frac{3}{2}$
John the sonne of John Thomas was Borne y^e^ 16th of November 1649
Elizabeth y^e^ daughter of John Thomas was Borne y^e^ 12th of September 1652
Samuel y^e^ sonne of John Thomas was Borne the 6th of november 1655
daniell y^e^ sonne of John Tho(mas) was Borne y^e^ 20 of novemb(er) 1659
Sarah y^e^ daughter of J(ohn) Thomas was Borne y^e^ (*worn*) of September 1661
James ye sonne of John (Thomas) was Borne ye last of november 1663
Nathaniell the sonne of Nathaniell Thomas was Borne the 18th of october 1664
ffaith the daughter of Nathaniell winslow was Borne the 19th of June 1665
John the sonne of Jona(than) Winslow was Borne the first of March 1664
Arthur ye sonne of Jo(*worn*)low was Borne ye 1 of november 166(5)
Elizabeth ye da(ughter of) William Hin(cksman) Borne the 3(0 October 16—)

(*To be continued.*)

THE BREWSTER BOOK.

(*Continued from page 24.*)

The first two entries here given are in the handwriting of Benjamin[3] Brewster (*Jonathan*[2], *William*[1]). The letter on page 88 was written to Daniel Wetherell, the husband of Benjamin's sister Grace. (See Vol. I, pp. 2 and 74.)

(p. 88, *upside down*)

Loveing Brother Wetherell

my Love comended to you with my sister if Gorge and you dele for his cow then yo(u) must make a vere puntuall barginn

with him for hee is trading with severall for hur goodman Grissill * expects the cow and therefore if you dele make aright with him and when hee comes up let him make delevere of the cow to mee for you and dele thus for prise that what the buccher will gife that you will give : and if you dele then send me word what your mind is whether I shall have hur or not and you take butter you may have som Now Rest

Your assured Loveing Brother

Benjamen Brewster

(p. 181, *right side up*)

Being at the hose of Gorge Geres upon the first of may in the yere of our Lord : 1684 then and there was a discorse betwene the afore sayd Geres and his son Jonathan he then being of age to be for him selfe : upon som consederration mofeing the sayd Geres there to he then declared what he would gefe his son Jonathan as the full of his porshon except upon his sons better behaver should desarve more which was : 130 : akers of Land that his father had of Owanneco up in the contre : and : 2 : best of 2 yere old : 1 : stere of : 4 : yer old and a cow . this I testefey as witnes mey hand

Benjamen Brewster

(p. 89, *right side up*)

february the : 20 1717 thear fel a great sno it began to sno (*worn*) nith and held tel friday and it was three fut dep

The preceding entry is in the handwriting of Daniel[4] Brewster (Benjamin[3], Jonathan[2], William[1]) ; the following is in that of Benjamin[4] Brewster, brother of Daniel[4].

(p. 124, *right side up*)

Benjmjn Brewster his book god give him grace thar in to look

(*To be continued.*)

* Griswold.

THE MAYFLOWER GENEALOGIES.

I. Vital Statistics of the Mayflower Passengers.

Compiled from original sources,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Any compilation of the vital statistics of the Mayflower passengers must necessarily be very incomplete, owing to the loss of early records, but in many instances births, marriages or deaths may be shown to have occurred between two dates, and the Editor has spent a great deal of time in a critical examination and comparison of original records for the purpose of collecting facts which would assist in fixing as many such dates as possible. The results of this research have been arranged in alphabetical order for convenient reference. Lack of space forbids the insertion of the authority for each statement, but this will be given in the succeeding articles on the separate families.

All dates have been given in new style to prevent mistakes in celebrating anniversaries.

John Alden. Born about 1599. Died at Duxbury, 22 September, 1687. He married, at Plymouth, before 1624, Priscilla[2] Mullins (William[1]), who died after 1650.

Isaac Allerton. Died at New Haven, Conn., before 22 February, 1659. He married, *first*, at Leyden, 4 November, 1611, Mary Norris, who died at Plymouth, 7 March, 1621. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, between July, 1623, and 1 June, 1627, Fear[2] Brewster (William[1]), who died at Plymouth in 1634. He married, *third*, before 1644, Joanna ——, who survived him.

Mary (Norris) Allerton. Wife of Isaac.

Bartholomew[2] Allerton. Son of Isaac and Mary. Born at Leyden. He returned to England, married and had children there, and was living in 1650.

Remember[2] Allerton. Daughter of Isaac and Mary. Born at Leyden. Died at Salem, between 12 September, 1652,

and 22 October, 1656. She married, before 6 May, 1635, Moses Maverick, who died at Marblehead, 7 February, 1686.

MARY[2] ALLERTON. Daughter of ISAAC and MARY. Born at Leyden. Died at Plymouth, 8 December, 1699. She married, at Plymouth, about 1636, Thomas Cushman, who was born in February, 1608, and died at Plymouth, 21 December, 1691.

JOHN ALLERTON. Not known to be related to ISAAC. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

JOHN BILLINGTON. Died at Plymouth, in September, 1630. He married, before 1605, ELEANOR ——, who died after 12 March, 1643. She had married, *second*, at Plymouth, in September, 1638, Gregory Armstrong, who died at Plymouth, 15 November, 1650.

ELEANOR (——) BILLINGTON. Wife of JOHN.

JOHN[2] BILLINGTON. Eldest son of JOHN and ELEANOR. Born before 1605. Died at Plymouth, between 1 June, 1627, and September, 1630.

FRANCIS[2] BILLINGTON. Son of JOHN and ELEANOR. Born about 1606. Died at Middleborough, 13 December, 1684. He married at Plymouth, in July, 1634, Christian (Penn) Eaton (widow of FRANCIS EATON), who died at Middleborough, about 1684.

WILLIAM BRADFORD. Born at Austerfield, England, in March, 1590. Died at Plymouth, 19 May, 1657. He married, *first*, in Holland, in November or December, 1613, DOROTHY MAY, who was born about 1597, and was accidentally drowned at Cape Cod Harbor, 17 December, 1620. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, 24 August, 1623, Alice (Carpenter) Southworth (widow of Edward Southworth), who was born about 1590, and died at Plymouth, 5 or 6 April, 1670.

DOROTHY (MAY) BRADFORD. Wife of WILLIAM.

WILLIAM BREWSTER. Born in 1566 or 1567. Died at Plymouth, 20 April, 1644. He married, before 1593, MARY ——, who died at Plymouth, 27 April, 1627.

MARY (——) BREWSTER. Wife of WILLIAM.

LOVE[2] BREWSTER. Son of WILLIAM and MARY. Died at Duxbury, in January or February, 1651. He married at Plymouth 25 May, 1634, Sarah[2] Collier (*William*[1]), who died after 12 March, 1680. She had married, *second*, after 1 September, 1656, Richard Parke, of Cambridge, who died there in 1665.

WRESTLING[2] BREWSTER. Son of WILLIAM and MARY. Died, unmarried, between 1 June, 1627 and August, 1643.

RICHARD BRITTERIDGE. Died at Plymouth, 31 December, 1620. *The first death after reaching Plymouth.*

PETER BROWN. Died at Plymouth, between 4 April and 10 October, 1633. He married, *first*, at Plymouth, in 1624 or

1625, Martha (——) Ford, who died at Plymouth, between 1 June, 1627 and 1631. He married, *second*, between 1627 and 1631, Mary ——, who died after 21 November, 1633.

WILLIAM BUTTEN. Died on the Mayflower, at sea, 16 November, 1620.

ROBERT CARTER. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 3 March.

JOHN CARVER. Died at Plymouth, between 12 April and 10 May, 1621. He married KATHARINE ——, who died at Plymouth, five or six weeks after her husband.

KATHARINE (——) CARVER. Wife of JOHN.

—— —— Maid servant of JOHN CARVER. (See FRANCIS EATON.)

JAMES CHILTON. Died on the Mayflower, at Cape Cod Harbor, 18 December, 1620. His wife died early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— CHILTON. Wife of JAMES.

MARY[2] CHILTON. Daughter of JAMES. Died at Boston, shortly before 11 May, 1679. She married, at Plymouth, between July, 1623, and 1 June, 1627, John Winslow, who was born at Droitwich, England, 26 April, 1597, and died at Boston, between 22 March and 31 May, 1674.

RICHARD CLARKE. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

FRANCIS COOKE. Died at Plymouth, 17 April, 1663. He married, in Holland, Hester ——, who died after 18 June, 1666.

JOHN[2] COOKE. Son of FRANCIS and Hester. Died at Dartmouth, 3 December, 1695. He married, at Plymouth, 7 April, 1634, Sarah[2] Warren (RICHARD[1]), who died after 25 July, 1696.

HUMILITY COOPER. Died in England, between 1627 and 1651.

JOHN CRACKSTON. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

JOHN[2] CRACKSTON. Son of JOHN. Died at Plymouth, soon after 1 June, 1627.

EDWARD DOTY. Died at Plymouth, 2 September, 1655. He married, *second*,* at Plymouth, 16 January, 1635, Faith[2] Clark (Tristram[1]), who was buried at Marshfield, 31 December, 1675. She had married, *second*, John Phillips, who was born about 1602, and died at Marshfield, between 30 October, 1691 and 19 May, 1692.

FRANCIS EATON. Died at Plymouth, between 4 and 18 November, 1633. He married, *first*, SARAH ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, but after 11 January. His *second* wife, whom he married at Plymouth, was probably Governor Carver's

* Nothing is known concerning the first wife.

maid servant. He married, *third*, at Plymouth, in 1624 or 1625, Christian Penn, who died at Middleborough about 1684. She had married, *second*, FRANCIS[2] BILLINGTON (JOHN[1]).

SARAH (——) EATON. First wife of FRANCIS.

SAMUEL[2] EATON. Son of FRANCIS and SARAH. Born in 1620. Died at Middleborough, in 1684, before 8 November. He married, *first*, before 20 March, 1647, Elizabeth ——, who died before 1661. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, 20 January, 1661, Martha[3] Billington (FRANCIS[2], JOHN[1]), who died after 8 November, 1684.

—— ELY. Returned to England at the expiration of his contract for one year.

THOMAS ENGLISH. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

MOSES FLETCHER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. He married, *first*, Maria Evans, who died before November, 1613. He married, *second*, at Leyden, 21 December, 1613, Sarah (——) Dingby, widow of William.

EDWARD FULLER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. His wife died early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— FULLER. Wife of EDWARD.

SAMUEL[2] FULLER. Son of EDWARD. Died at Barnstable, 10 November, 1683. He married, at Scituate, 18 April, 1635, Jane[2] Lothrop (John[1]), who died between 1658 and 1683.

SAMUEL FULLER (DR.). Died at Plymouth, between 9 August and 26 September, 1633. He married, *first*, Elsie Glascock, who died before 1613. He married, *second*, at Leyden, 30 April, 1613, Agnes[2] Carpenter (Alexander[1]), who died before 1617. He married, *third*, at Leyden, 27 May, 1617, Bridget Lee, who died after 11 March, 1664.

RICHARD GARDINER. Died in England or at sea, between 1623 and 1651.

JOHN GOODMAN. Died at Plymouth, before 1627.

WILLIAM HOLBECK. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, but after 11 January.

JOHN HOOKE. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, but after 11 January.

STEPHEN HOPKINS. Died at Plymouth, between 16 June and 27 July, 1644. Nothing is known of his *first* wife. He married, *second*, in 1618 or earlier, ELIZABETH ——, who died at Plymouth, between 1640 and 1644.

ELIZABETH (——) HOPKINS. Second wife of STEPHEN.

GYLES[2] HOPKINS. Son of STEPHEN by his first wife. Died at Eastham, in 1690, before 26 April. He married, 19 October, 1639, Katharine Wheldon, who died after 15 March, 1689.

CONSTANCE[2] HOPKINS. Daughter of STEPHEN by his first wife. Died at Eastham, in October, 1677. She married, at Plymouth, between 1623 and 1 June, 1627, Nicholas Snow, who died at Eastham, 25 November, 1676.

DAMARIS[2] HOPKINS. Daughter of STEPHEN and ELIZABETH.

OCEANUS[2] HOPKINS. Son of STEPHEN and ELIZABETH. Born on the Mayflower, between 16 September and 21 November, 1620. Died before 1 June, 1627.

JOHN HOWLAND. Born about 1593. Died at Plymouth, 5 March, 1673. He married, at Plymouth, before 1624, ELIZABETH[2] TILLEY (JOHN[1]), who was born about 1607, and died at Swansea, 31 December, 1687.

JOHN LANGMORE. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

WILLIAM LATHAM. Died at the Bahama Islands, between 7 November, 1645, and 6 March, 1651.

EDWARD LEISTER. Died in Virginia, before 6 March, 1651.

EDMUND MARGESON. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

CHRISTOPHER MARTIN. Died at Plymouth, 18 January, 1621. His wife died early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— MARTIN. Wife of CHRISTOPHER.

DESIRE MINTER. Died in England, before 1651.

JASPER MORE. "A litle boy." Died on the Mayflower, at Cape Cod Harbor, 16 December, 1620.

ELLEN MORE. "A litle girle." Sister of JASPER. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

RICHARD MORE. Brother of JASPER. Born about 1614. Died after 20 May, 1690. He married, 30 October, 1636, Christian Hunt, who died at Salem, between 11 November, 1671 and 20 June, 1675.

—— MORE. Brother of JASPER. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

WILLIAM MULLINS. Died at Plymouth, 3 March, 1621. He married ALICE ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 2 April.

ALICE (——) MULLINS. Wife of WILLIAM.

JOSEPH[2] MULLINS. Son of WILLIAM and ALICE. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 2 April.

PRISCILLA[2] MULLINS. Daughter of WILLIAM and ALICE. (See JOHN ALDEN.)

SOLOMON PROWER. Died at Plymouth, 3 January, 1621.

DEGORY PRIEST. Born about 1579. Died at Plymouth, 11 January, 1621. He married, at Leyden, 4 November, 1611, Sarah (Allerton) Vincent (the widow of John Vincent), who died at Plymouth, in 1633, before 3 November.

JOHN RIGDALE. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. He married Alice ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

ALICE (——) RIGDALE. Wife of JOHN.

THOMAS ROGERS. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. Nothing is known of his wife.

JOSEPH[2] ROGERS. Son of THOMAS. Died at Eastham, between 12 and 25 January, 1678. He married before 1633, but nothing is known of his wife except that she was living 18 August, 1652.

HENRY SAMSON. Died at Duxbury, 3 January, 1685. He married at Plymouth, 16 February, 1636, Ann Plummer, who died between 1650 and 1685.

GEORGE SOULE. Died at Duxbury, shortly before 1 February, 1680. He married at Plymouth, before 1627, Mary ——, who died at Duxbury in December, 1676.

MYLES STANDISH. Died at Duxbury, 13 October, 1656. He married, *first*, ROSE ——, who died at Plymouth, 8 February, 1621. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, between July, 1623, and 3 April, 1624, Barbara ——, who died after 16 October, 1659.

ROSE (——) STANDISH. First wife of MYLES.

ELIAS STORY. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

EDWARD THOMSON. Died on the Mayflower, at Cape Cod Harbor, 14 December, 1620. *The first death after reaching Cape Cod.*

EDWARD TILLEY. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. He married ANN ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

ANN (——) TILLEY. Wife of EDWARD.

JOHN TILLEY. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. His wife died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— TILLEY. Wife of JOHN.

ELIZABETH TILLEY. Daughter of JOHN. (See JOHN HOWLAND.)

THOMAS TINKER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. His wife died at Plymouth early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— TINKER. Wife of THOMAS.

—— TINKER. Son of THOMAS. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

WILLIAM TREVORE. Died after 7 May, 1650.

JOHN TURNER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

—— TURNER. Son of JOHN. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— TURNER. Another son of JOHN. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

RICHARD WARREN. Died at Plymouth, in 1628. He married, before 1611, Elizabeth ——, who was born about 1583 and died at Plymouth, 12 October, 1673.

WILLIAM WHITE. Died at Plymouth, 3 March, 1621. He married at Leyden, 1 February, 1612, SUSANNA FULLER, who married, *second*, EDWARD WINSLOW.

SUSANNA (FULLER) WHITE. Wife of WILLIAM.

RESOLVED[2] WHITE. Son of WILLIAM and SUSANNA. Died between 1690 and 1694. He married, *first*, 15 November, 1640, Judith[2] Vassall (*William*[1]) who was buried at Marshfield, 13 April, 1670. He married, *second*, at Salem, 15 October, 1674, Abigail (——) Lord (widow of William Lord), who died at Salem, between 25 June and 7 July, 1682.

PEREGRINE[2] WHITE. Son of WILLIAM and SUSANNA. Born on the Mayflower, at Cape Cod Harbor, between 7 and 10 December, 1620. He died at Marshfield, 31 July, 1704. He married, before 16 March, 1649, Sarah[2] Bassett (*William*[1]), who died at Marshfield, 2 February, 1712.

ROGER WILDER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 12 April, 1621.

THOMAS WILLIAMS. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

EDWARD WINSLOW. Born at Droitwich, England, 28 October, 1595. Died at sea, near the island of Hispaniola,* 18 May, 1655. He married, *first*, at Leyden, 16 May, 1618, ELIZABETH BARKER, who died at Plymouth, 3 April, 1621. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, 22 May, 1621, SUSANNA (FULLER) WHITE, the widow of WILLIAM WHITE.

ELIZABETH (BARKER) WINSLOW. Wife of EDWARD.

GILBERT WINSLOW. Brother of EDWARD. Born at Droitwich, England, 5 November, 1600. Died in England, before 1651.

* Now St. Domingo.

(*To be continued.*)

EARLY RECORDS OF PLYMPTON, MASS.

(*Continued from page 53.*)

[p. 126] The Children of Georg Briant and Sarah his wife
Lidia Briant was born maye ye 10th 1718
John Briant was born Janewary ye 12th 1720
Joanah Briant was born augst ye 28th 1723
Ephraim Bryant was born april 12th 1726
mary Bryant was born Jannuary 20th 1729
Sarah Bryant was born Octo^{br} 31 : 1731

The Children of John Holmes Junr by Elizebeth his wife
Ephraim Holmes was born april y^{e} 19th 1719
John Holmes was born april y^{e} 25th 1721

The Children of John Ransom and martha his wife
John Ransom was born march y^{e} 11th 17$\frac{18}{19}$
Thomas Ransom was born augst y^{e} 13th 1720
Martha born octo^{r} the 18th 1724

The Children of Zachariah Soul by mary his wife
Jabez Soul was born June y^{e} 5th 1721
Zachariah Soull was born feb^{r} y^{e} 20th 172$\frac{2}{3}$
Mary Soull was born april y^{e} 2^{d} 1725
Sarah Soul was born June 15th 1727
Ephraim Soul was born may 4th 1729

The Children of Ebenezer Lobden by Lidia his wife
Isaac Lobden was born December y^{e} 26th 1716
Sarah Lobden was born July y^{e} 4th 1719

(*To be continued.*)

REPORTS FROM STATE SOCIETIES.

MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY.

A meeting of the Society was held at the Hotel Vendome, Boston, on Wednesday afternoon, January 31, 1900. Thomas Weston, Esq., read a paper on "Governor William Bradford," and an informal reception followed. Nearly one hundred and seventy members and guests were present.

A meeting of the Society was held at the Hotel Vendome,

Boston, on Wednesday afternoon, March 28, 1900. Edwin S. Crandon, Esq., read a paper on "Old Boston, England," and Miss Harriet Arline Shaw rendered several selections on the harp. An informal reception followed as usual. More than two hundred members and guests were present.

Donations to the Library and Cabinet.

"The Prison Ship Martyr, Captain Jabez Fitch," from Mr. Cordilla W. Fitch.

"The Gorham Family in Rhode Island," and a Photograph of a painting of Delft, Holland, both from Mr. Frank W. Sprague.

"Franklin and Wrentham" (Mass.), from the author, Dr. J. C. Gallison.

Three photographs of entries in Benjamin Snow's Bible, from Mr. H. N. Snow.

"Dictionary of United States History," from Mr. William B. Rand.

"Governor William Bradford and his son, Major William Bradford," from the compiler, Mr. James Shepard.

Members Elected.

January 31, 1900.

541. George Prince, Boston, seventh from William Brewster.
542. Charles Jarvis Williams, Boston, eighth from Edward Winslow.
543. John Balch Blood, Newburyport, eighth from John Alden.
544. Jefferson Cushing Gallison, M.D., Franklin, eighth from Richard Warren.
545. Mrs. Charles William Abbott, Reading, seventh from John Howland.
546. Mrs. Walter Allen, Newton Highlands, seventh from George Soule.
547. Walstein Roath Chester, Brookline, eighth from William Brewster.
548. Mrs. Frederick Francis Woodward, Fitchburg, seventh from John Howland.
549. Miss Katharine Hayes Peck, Milwaukee, Wis., ninth from Isaac Allerton, eighth from Mary Allerton.
550. Miss Almira Melita Fowler, Galena, Ill., ninth from William Brewster, eighth from Love Brewster.

February 26, 1900.

551. Edward Cornelius Briggs, M.D., Lexington, seventh from John Alden.

552. Miss Eva Cornelia Foster, Evanston, Ill., tenth from William Brewster.
553. Francis Alden Ware, Somerville, eighth from Myles Standish.
554. Miss Abby Louise Allen, Newton Highlands, eighth from George Soule.
555. William Brisbane Rand, Boston, eighth from Stephen Hopkins, seventh from Gyles Hopkins.
556. Miss Floretta Vining, Hull, ninth from William Brewster.
557. Mrs. Edwin Hubbard Van Ostrand, Neenah, Wis., tenth from William Brewster.

March 28, 1900.

558. William Perkins Tyler, Tylerdale, Pa., eighth from Francis Cooke.
559. Mrs. Levi Lincoln Gould, Boston, seventh from John Howland.
560. Mrs. Charles Francis Dowse, Boston, eighth from John Howland.
561. Frederick Henry Prince, Wenham, ninth from William Brewster.
562. John Gilman Foster, Halifax, Nova Scotia, ninth from William Brewster.
563. William J. Riddell, Des Moines, Iowa, ninth from William Bradford.
564. George Thomas Prince, Omaha, Neb., eighth from William Brewster.
565. Joseph Briggs Howland, M.D., Tewksbury, eighth from John Howland.
566. Henry Willard, Boston, seventh from Stephen Hopkins, sixth from Gyles Hopkins.
567. Philip Foster Turner, Portland, Me., ninth from William Brewster.
568. Miss Elizabeth Cowing, Seneca Falls, N. Y., seventh from Thomas Rogers.
569. Miss Janet McKay Cowing, Seneca Falls, N. Y., seventh from Thomas Rogers.
570. Mrs. Charles Langdon Kingsbury, Boston, ninth from William Brewster.
571. Mrs. Albert Sauveur, Boston, ninth from William Brewster.
572. Miss Julia Frances Jones, Spencer, ninth from William Brewster.
573. Mrs. Erastus Jones, Spencer, eighth from William Brewster.
574. Joseph Parker Bass, Bangor, Me., eighth from John Alden.
575. Miss Martha Cobb Wight, Rockland, Me., ninth from John Howland.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

January, 1900.

479. Miss Mary S. Clark, seventh from John Alden, ninth from John Alden; eighth from George Soule.
480. Miss Sarah L. Clark, seventh from John Alden, ninth from John Alden; eighth from George Soule.

February, 1900.

88. Miss E. Leora Pratt, tenth from Peter Brown; tenth from Francis Cooke.
89. Miss Edith F. Pratt, tenth from Peter Brown; tenth from Francis Cooke.
90. Mrs. Andrew D. Fuller, ninth (two lines) from John Howland.
484. David W. Noyes, eighth from George Soule.
541. George Prince, seventh from John Billington, sixth from Francis Billington; sixth from Francis Eaton, fifth from Samuel Eaton; sixth from Samuel Fuller; sixth from Stephen Hopkins.
544. Jefferson C. Gallison, M.D., eighth from John Howland.
546. Mrs. Walter Allen, eighth from Richard Warren.

March, 1900.

13. Gamaliel Bradford, sixth from John Alden, seventh from John Alden, eighth from John Alden; eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster; eighth from Thomas Rogers; eighth from Richard Warren.
226. Francis R. Allen, ninth from Thomas Rogers.
370. Mrs. Dexter R. Puffer, eighth from Henry Samson.
371. Mrs. John M. Rice, eighth from Henry Samson.
440. David Thomas, seventh from Henry Samson.
507. Mrs. Godfrey Ryder, seventh from George Soule.
544. Jefferson C. Gallison, M.D., eighth from John Howland.
549. Miss Katharine H. Peck, eighth from Francis Cooke.
554. Miss Abby L. Allen, ninth from Richard Warren.
556. Miss Floretta Vining, eighth from John Alden; eighth from Thomas Rogers.

NEW YORK SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

January 3, 1900.

572. Miss Catharine March Clark, New York, eleventh from Richard Warren.
573. Drake Whitney, Niagara Falls, eighth from Thomas Rogers.

February 7, 1900.

574. Alfred Livingstone White, New York, ninth from Richard Warren.
575. Miss Mary Amelia Terry, Hartford, Conn., ninth from William Bradford.
576. Mrs. Eugene S. Mower, Roselle, N. J., ninth from Myles Standish.
577. Walter Richards Wheeler, New York, ninth from William White, eighth from Resolved White.
578. Benjamin Shepard, East Orange, N. J., eighth from William Bradford.

March 7, 1900.

579. Paul Lee Bissell, Charleston, S. C., eighth from William Bradford.
580. Edward Anderson, Charleston, S. C., eighth from William Bradford.
581. John Taylor Terry, Jr., New York, ninth from William Bradford.
582. William Livermore Kingman, New York, eighth from Francis Cooke.
583. Mrs. Charles H. Adams, New York, eighth from William Brewster.
584. Miss Mary Eva Allerton, Rochester, eighth from Isaac Allerton.
585. Alfred Ely, New York, ninth from William Brewster. eighth from Love Brewster.

CONNECTICUT SOCIETY.

Mr. Nathan Holt Smith, of New London, was elected Secretary, January 8, 1900, to fill the vacancy caused by the resignation of Mr. Henry Richardson Bond, Jr.

Members Elected.

February 19, 1900.

209. Mrs. Albert C. Dart, Rock Island, Ill., eighth from John Alden.
210. Hunter Carson White, Jr., Providence, R. I., tenth from Richard Warren.
211. Miss Katherine Seymour Day, Hartford, tenth from William Bradford.

PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

January 3, 1900.

117. Mrs. Louis Piollet, Wysox, seventh from John Alden.
118. Mrs. Albert Warren Kelsey, Philadelphia, ninth from Francis Cooke.

January 31, 1900.

119. Mrs. J. Harold Wickersham, Lancaster, ninth from William Brewster.
120. Mrs. George A. Forsyth, Washington, D. C., seventh from John Alden.
121. Walter Lippincott, Philadelphia, ninth from William Bradford.
122. Bertha Horstman Lippincott, Philadelphia, tenth from William Bradford.
123. Charles Peaslee Turner, M.D., Philadelphia, ninth from William Brewster.

ILLINOIS SOCIETY.

Supplemental Line Filed.

February, 1900.

51. Charles F. Quincy, ninth from George Soule.

OHIO SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

January 9, 1900.

35. William Henry Pabodie, Wyoming, seventh from John Alden.
36. Mrs. Albert William Miller, Sandusky, ninth from William Bradford.
37. Herman John Groesbeck, Cincinnati, eighth from Myles Standish.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

January 9, 1900.

72. John Bradford Fox, Thomaston, Conn., seventh from William Bradford.

February 13, 1900.

73. Mrs. Charles Lester Marlatt, Washington, seventh from John Alden.
74. Frederick William Mitchell, Washington, eighth from John Howland.

March 13, 1900.

75. William Catlin Millard, Cleveland, O., eighth from William Bradford.
76. Miss Harriet Merle Aspinwall, Albany, N. Y., seventh from John Alden.
77. Mrs. Clifford Howard, Washington, eleventh from William Brewster.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

January, 1900.

42. Solomon E. Faunce, eighth from Myles Standish; eighth from John Alden.

February, 1900.

45. Mrs. William W. Karr, eighth from John Alden.

PILGRIM NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

Proposed Removal of Myles Standish from Duxbury. — The fact that Captain Standish was preparing, in 1653, to remove from Duxbury to Swansea seems to have escaped notice hitherto, and it will doubtless interest many to know that his plans so far progressed that he sold all of his real estate to Captain Thomas Willett, and the deed was recorded. Although no reason is stated for the agreement making the sale "of non efect," it is probably safe to assume that the troubles with the Dutch in 1653 and 1654, and with Ninigret, the Niantic Sachem, in 1655, caused a postponement of the removal until his advancing years, and possibly the beginnings of the disease which finally resulted in his death, brought about this change in his plans.

Annamoysett, commonly called Wannamoisett, became in 1668 the town of Swansea.

The sale is recorded in Plymouth Colony Deeds, Volume I, Part I, page 85.

These prsents Witnesse that I have barganed and sould to captaine Thomas Willett my house and land with all my accomodation att Duxburrow to him and his heires for ever; ffor and in consideration of one hundred pounds

sterling; that is to say ten pounds in current silver; and the remayning pte of the said hundred pounds to bee paied in such goods as will best conduce to the ends of my removeall as linnin woolen stuffe &c or cattell if it will answare the aforsaid ends; And further the said capt: Thomas Willett hath barganed over and above the said hundred pounds to transport my goods by sea to the place neare Annamoysett giving the said capt: Willett three months warning; And further that over and above the said capt: Thomas Willett is to pay all the purchase of the land purchased of the Indians ffor my pte there;

Witnesse our hands this 13th September 1653

Witnesse Thomas Clarke — Myles Standish
James Browne — Thomas Willett;

(*On the margin of the page*) This sale hath sence been made of non efect by agreement of both pties

FOREIGN RESEARCH FUND. — Subscriptions received: Mrs. C. Howard Colket, $5.00; Mrs. Frank H. Lovell, $5.00; Miss Ellen Chase, $5.00.

COLONIAL RESEARCH FUND. — Subscription received: Mrs. Frank H. Lovell, $5.00.

BRADFORD MEERSTEAD. — The Treasurer reports a subscription of $5.00 received from Mrs. Alonzo B. Bray.

QUERIES.

[*This department is strictly limited to subjects connected with Mayflower genealogy and history, and queries can be inserted for subscribers only. Answers should be sent to the Editor for publication in later issues.*]

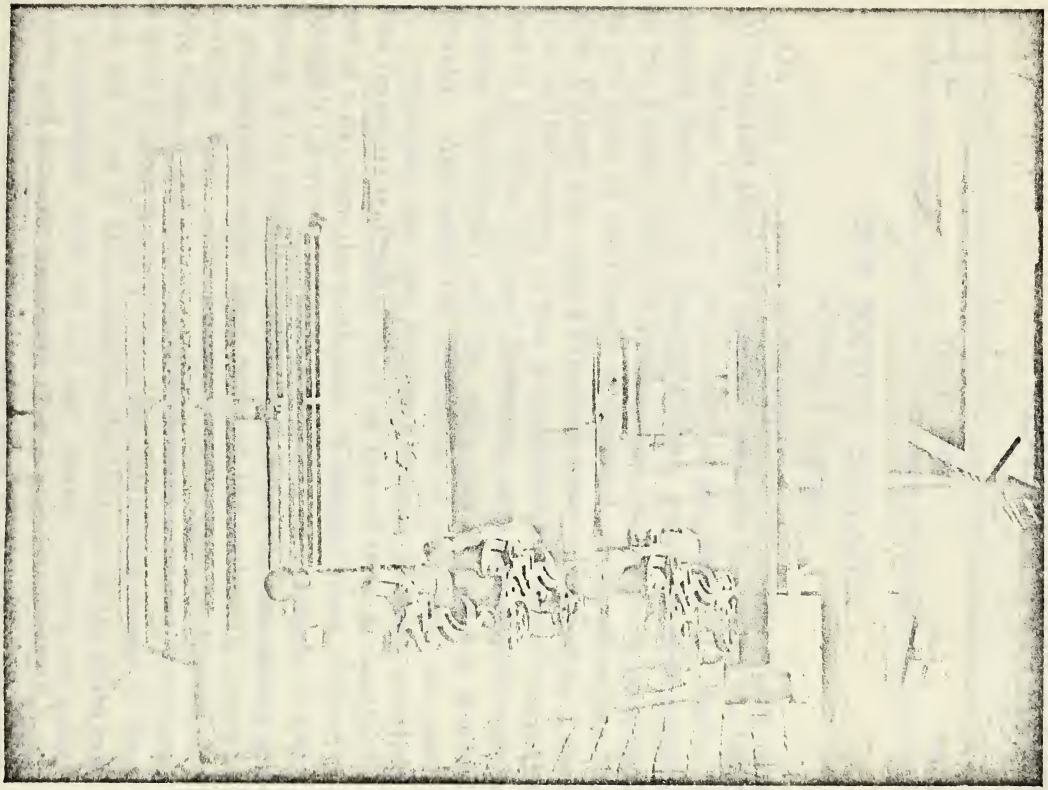
21. CUSHMAN — HUTCHINSON. What was the given name of Mary (Cushman) Hutchinson's husband? The will of her father, Elder Thomas Cushman, dated 22 October, 1690, mentions his three grandchildren in Lynn, "the children of my daughter Mary Hutchinson deceased." What were the names of these children? Did they marry and leave descendants? A. B. L.

22. CHANDLER — THOMPSON. Who were the parents of Rachel Chandler, who was born 22 February, 1780, and married, 3 December, 1801, Rev. Otis Thompson of Rehoboth, Mass.? These dates are from Bible entries made by Mr. Thompson. S. B. F.

23. YOUNG — FULLER. Who were the parents of Patience Young, who married, 25 February, 1692–3, Matthew[4] Fuller (Samuel[3], Samuel[2], Edward[1]) of Barnstable? N. H. J.

24. PRATT. What was the maiden name and who were the parents of Hannah, the wife of Henry[3] Pratt (Aaron[2], Phineas[1]) of Newton, Mass.? Henry was born in 1685 and died in 1750. Hannah died between 1750 and 1767. J. F. D.

25. COOMBS. What was the maiden name, and the parentage of Mary, the second wife of Francis[2] Coombs (John[1])? They were married about 1678, and Mary married, *second*, about 1685, David Wood of Middleborough. She was living in 1711. V. C. P.



PRISON CELLS UNDER GUILD-HALL, OLD BOSTON.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. II. JULY, 1900. No. 3.

OLD BOSTON, ENGLAND.

By Edwin S. Crandon.

On the east coast of England, on the banks of the river Witham just above its juncture with the bay called the Wash in the low lands, or fen country of the county of Lincoln, is ancient Boston — St. Botolph's Town, where the first minister of the Puritan colony at Trimountain labored for a generation as the Vicar of the Church of England parish, where the Pilgrim Fathers who settled Plymouth were imprisoned for a time prior to their escape to the Netherlands and where to-day the feet of the New England Bostonian turn lovingly, although a journey considerably off the main line of travel is involved thereby. And surely the attractions of old Boston are ample to compensate for the necessary change of route involved. Few travellers in England think of the old town as worthy the loss of a day from the celebrated "Cathedral route" albeit St. Botolph's Church is far more interesting as a sample of architecture, is far more interesting from historical associations, and is considerably larger than some of the cathedrals famed in travellers' story. The average traveller gets to Lincoln, the shire town of the county, and finds much to interest him there; in truth Lincoln is one of the most interesting towns in England, but to us of Massachusetts the old town in the south east of Lincolnshire, with its old and stately Church, its quaint streets and inns, its memories of the past in connection with the Reverend John Cotton, and most of all, its name must possess an interest far greater than mere oddity, or picturesqueness. Boston has these and to spare, but to us of the New England Boston, its attraction is subtler than the mere pleas-

ure of gazing at old buildings or impressive ecclesiastical architecture. Perhaps the traveller is not to be blamed for ignoring Boston — even the New England traveller, for his Baedeker says that it is famous chiefly for having given its name to our Boston, and dismisses the town with barely twenty lines of description. From this the tourist easily might gain the impression that the English Boston possesses little of interest beyond its name, surely not enough to warrant the journey thither and the consequent interruption to a well defined itinerary.

Boston is 116 miles north of London and 35 miles due east from the centre of England, say not more than 150 miles from Liverpool, but the main line of the railway from London to the North passes to the west of Boston, which is reached from Lincoln by a branch and from Nottingham by another. The country thereabouts is decidedly low; in fact the local name until recently was Holland, which meant exactly what the same name means for one of the provinces of the Netherlands on the opposite side of the North Sea, namely, hollow land. Nowadays they call that section the Lincolnshire fens, and many have been the inundations, the high tides and destruction on the English side of the North Sea, unprotected from the ocean by dikes until many years after the Dutch had solved their infinitely harder problem of forcing a country from the sea. The country is not particularly interesting after one has seen some other parts of England, but it has the same beautifully green appearance; the roads are grand and run between hedges of singularly attractive beauty to the American traveller; many poplar trees give local color to the quiet landscape and rivers and canals wind through the country diversifying the view enough to prevent its becoming tedious. Boston is on both sides of the river Witham, a narrow stream where there is one bridge and a ferry. The latter simply is a small boat and you are rowed across in a few minutes for a half penny. Along the river-side are old streets and lanes, with inns the oldest I saw anywhere in that country of famous old taverns — inns that were entertaining man and beast and ringing with hearty good cheer years before the Three Hills on Massachusetts Bay ever echoed to the sound of the Puritan's

axe or became the seat of wisdom so profound as fairly to entitle it to the proud appellation of the Hub of the Universe. Old buildings, too, greet the delighted novice from America; buildings whose bulging sides give evidence of their antiquity, of the old, half-timbered, projecting upper story kind which delight us so much in foreign photographs, and all of stone or brick, for wood is too precious in Europe generally for use in building.

Old Boston has a most honorable, albeit somewhat uneventful past. From the English view-point it is a slow old town, with little to distinguish it from many others of like size. To us, however, it is associated with Rev. John Cotton, the first Pastor of the Boston, New England, Church, for he was Vicar of St. Botolph's Church in the Lincolnshire Boston for many years. Again, Boston is associated indelibly with the Pilgrim Fathers of Plymouth, for in the guild hall were imprisoned the Scrooby Pilgrims, arrested in their first attempt to escape from England's persecuting King and Prelate. Striking indeed is it that history should have linked together the Pilgrim and the Puritan thus early in the great movement which ultimately settled New England, dethroned for a time both English King and Bishop and made for the triumphant vindication of the right of freedom of worship for the English race. While the Puritan Cotton was Vicar of the Church of England parish of St. Botolph in Boston, England, the Separatist, or dissenting Pilgrims, were imprisoned in the same city, and a quarter century later the same Cotton, persecuted in his turn was fain to fly to the same New England shores and to become, like them, a Separatist, and ultimately the two — Pilgrim and Puritan — blended into the New Englander and laid the foundations of our mighty Nation. In this connection it is suggestive certainly, that the Colonel of the Plymouth County regiment of Minute-Men which responded to the Lexington Alarm, 19 April, 1775, was Theophilus Cotton, a direct lineal descendant of the Puritan Vicar of Old Boston and the first Minister of the Puritan Church of the New Boston, to which was given the name of the town in England where he had labored long and well. The Pilgrim descendants went forth to battle from the Pilgrim Colony under the Puritan's descendant — they had

become one people then, the people of Massachusetts, and distinctions of Pilgrim and Puritan had passed away. But there was a sharp difference in the early years of the seventeenth century. The Pilgrim was hounded out of England a generation before the Puritan had to go. Here in the New England the two types blended, the Puritan, or Low-Churchman of the English Church adopting the Pilgrim's Separatist or Independent principles of Church government and meanwhile absorbing the little Pilgrim colony into its own more virile and enduring State.

Some traditions identify Boston as known to the Romans, but beyond possibly having a fort thereabouts there is nothing of Roman origin susceptible of the least proof. The first historical notice is the following, from the Saxon Chronicle: "St. Botolph built a monastery here A.D. 654, destroyed by the Danes, A.D. 870." But this is controverted and the good saint himself seems to be almost traditional if not mythical. The best that I have been able to find about him is that he flourished about the middle of the seventh century, being of a noble family, of German descent, famous for learning and zeal. The name "Botolph" is Saxon, and means "Boat-help" or "Help-ship," hence he was the patron saint of sailors. He is said to have been given a place for the establishment of a monastery by King Ethelmund of the South Angles, but the kingship of Ethelmund over a South Anglian kingdom is matter of dispute and the whole episode is shrouded in historic gloom. St. Botolph probably existed about that time but to distinguish from the legends and traditions what is actual fact is beyond the power of to-day. In any event the story goes that the saint did not want to dispossess anybody in establishing his monastery and desired a wilderness which nobody else could use, which is why he was accommodated with the location known as "Icanhoe," now Boston. At that time the Lincolnshire fens or marshes must have been dreary and wild indeed and well suited to the humble saint's yearnings for solitude. "Icanhoe," Saxon, means "Ox-hill"; some have endeavored to trace a parallel in the name of Boston — "bos" being Latin for "ox" and thus carrying out the Saxon name, but beyond much doubt the name of Boston is a contraction of

"Botolph's town," which was the name generally used in the middle ages, and the natural tendency of the English to clip names in pronunciation easily would make "Botolph's town" into "Bos-ton." The monastery was destroyed completely by the Danes in A.D. 870 and Boston does not reappear in English history for over two hundred years, or in the reign of William the Conqueror.

As to the Saint, all that we know is that his body was buried in his monastery and that at the Danish invasion his "relics were translated to the monastery at Ely and later to that at Thorney." William of Malmesbury says that St. Botolph's body lay in St. Edmund's monastery at Bury, and Weever is quoted: "It was usual with the monks of Bury when they wanted rain to carry about in procession a coffin with the bones of St. Botolph inclosed." The 16th of May was set for his memory and the Church of St. Botolph, Aldersgate, London, took his name in the reign of Edward III. Boston as a distinct town or centre of habitation cannot be identified prior to the twelfth century. It is not mentioned in the celebrated Domesday book and it is a fair inference that up to that time it never was a town or anything else but the traditional seat of St. Botolph's monastery in the wild, low, Lincolnshire fens. Probably in the Conqueror's reign, at the Domesday survey, the locality formed part of the town of Shirbeck, which parish indeed, nearly surrounded it at the beginning of the present century.

Under the Normans Boston fell to the earls of Richmond and became a place of considerable commercial importance prior to the reign of John, for in 1204 it paid a tax on merchants of £780, second only to that of London, with £836. This shows that Boston must have begun to rise into consequence shortly after the conquest. King John granted it a charter, dated 30 January, 1204, and in 1205 the men of Boston paid £100 to secure immunity from interference from sheriffs and the right to choose their own bailiffs. It was known generally at this time in legal documents as "The Town of St. Botolph." The Hanseatic merchants and those of Flanders carried on a very large and important traffic in Boston in the thirteenth century and its market and annual fairs thus early

became celebrated. It was a walled town, but no part of the wall remains and only the names of streets — Bar-gate, Worm-gate and similar names — survive. The town sent members of Parliament from the reign of Henry VIII, when it was made a free borough. It had sent members to the Councils in the reign of Edward III, 1326–53, the names of four of whom are known. From the reign of Edward VI, 1552, to the present the list of Boston's M. P.'s is complete. The list of Mayors of Boston begins with Nicholas Robinson in 1545 and also is complete to date, with over 250 names. In 1698 one of William III's Dutch friends, Henry of Nassau, was created Viscount Boston in reward for conspicuous services under the Prince of Orange, but the title became extinct in 1754.

In 1281 the town suffered from a great fire, and in 1286 the fourth great flood overtook it. The low country and the nearness to the coast — the River Witham running into the Wash but a few miles below Boston — made it liable to high tides and to overflows, and throughout its history we see constant references to its exposed condition and to the efforts made to protect it, unavailing until comparatively modern times. In 1288, during the annual fair, a most important event in mediæval Boston, the town was sacked by a company of bandits or brigands, and as illustrative of the wealth of old Boston in those times the historian tells us that "streams of gold, silver and other metal, molten, ranne into the sea." It recovered speedily and became a great wool port, gave attention to the fisheries, became a great resort for Flemish and other merchants, and in 1336 a patent was issued for the protection of a great number of German merchants and fourteen ships coming to the fair of St. Botolph. In 1359 when Edward III prepared to invade France, of the eighty-two towns assessed in proportion to their trading importance, Boston stood twelfth. In 1467 came another great flood. We have a description of the town at the middle of the sixteenth century, which has come down from a chronicler of the time:

"Botolph's towne standeth hard on the river of Lindis (the Witham). The great and chiefest part of the towne is on the este side of the ryver, where is a faire market place and a

crosse with a square towre. The chief parish church was St. John's where yet is a church for the towne. St. Botolph's was but a chapel to it, but now it is so risen and adorned that it is the chiefest of the towne and for a parish church the best and fairest of all Lincolnshire, and served so with singing, and that of cunning men, as no parish in all England. The society and brotherhood (be)longing to this church causeth this and much land (be)longeth (to) this society. The steeple being *quadrata turris* and a lanthorn on it, both very high and faire and a marke both by sea and land for all the quarters thereaboute. There is a goodly fonte, whereof part is of white marble, or of stone very like to it. There be three colleges of Freeres (friars), gray, black and Augustine, also an hospital for poor men, and in the towne, or near to it, the late Lord Huse had a place with a stone tower. All the buildings of this side of the towne are fayre, and merchantes dwelle in it, and a staple for wool is used there. There is a bridge of wood to come over Lindis into this part of the towne, and a pile of stones set yn the middle of the ryver. The streame of it is sometymes as swift as it were an arrow. On the west side of Lindis is one long street and on the same side is the White Friars. The mayne se (sea) ys vi miles of Boston. Dyverse good shippes and other vessels ryde there."

Under Henry VIII the dissolution of the monasteries tended to reduce the importance and commercial prosperity of Boston, but Henry made amends by raising it to the rank of a free borough and by granting it several privileges under a charter 14 May, 1546, confirmed by Edward VI, 16 May, 1547, while Mary, 1554, endowed the corporation with lands to support the bridge and port, in a deplorable state at that time, also to establish and maintain a grammar school and for public worship. By the early years of the reign of Elizabeth the port nearly had gone to ruin, largely due to alterations in the river's mouth, but late in her reign means were taken to improve this. A violent tempest, 5 October, 1571, did immense damage, and in 1585 and again in 1603 visitations of the plague occurred. James I granted a charter 17 August, 1608, confirming former charters and endowing the corporation with new privileges and immunities. It was at this time that the Pilgrim Fathers, attempting to escape from Scrooby to the Netherlands, were imprisoned under the Boston Guild-Hall, or town hall, and soon after, in 1633, Rev. John Cotton, Vicar of St.

Botolph's, with some of the leading men of his parish, were forced by the antipathy and persecution of Archbishop Laud to leave the country, going to Winthrop's colony where they gave the name of Boston to the Puritan capital. Bradford says of the little Pilgrim company:

Although they could not stay yet were they not suffered to go, but the ports and havens were shut against them, so as they were fain to seek secret means of conveyance, and to fee the mariners and give extraordinary rates for their passages. And yet were they oftentimes betrayed, many of them, and both they and their goods intercepted and surprised, and thereby put to great trouble and charge. . . .

Bartlett, "The Pilgrim Fathers," says:

Of all the seaports on the eastern coast, the most convenient for Holland, and at that time the most important, was Boston, situated amidst the rich, level fens of Lincolnshire, intersected by ancient dykes formed by the Romans, and communicating with the sea by the sluggish river Witham. . . . To Boston the principal company of the emigrants turned their eyes and secretly hired a vessel to take them over to Holland. Brewster seems to lead the conduct of this business and of the arrangements relative to the embarkation. . . . Having reached Boston they found the Captain had not yet arrived and were compelled to remain in that town, sadly reducing their scanty funds, and exposed to the continual risk of discovery. At length the Captain made his appearance, but only to betray them. . . . They were carried into the town where they were made a spectacle to the multitude and at last "being by the catchpole officers rifled and stripped of their money, books and much other goods," they were carried before the magistrates and put into wards, and messengers were sent to inform the Lords of the Council of their capture and to inquire their pleasure concerning them.

Lincolnshire was the centre of the Puritan agitation. Douglas Campbell in his "Puritan in England, Holland and America," says:

The low districts about the Humber and the Wash, reclaimed from the ocean by the Hollanders, were always hotbeds of Nonconformity; here was the original Boston; near by was Cambridge, the home of Puritanism.

On the subject of the Pilgrims' imprisonment at Boston Dr. John Brown says:

The magistrates were not unfavorable to them, for Puritanism was too rife in Boston itself for them to think ill of those that went that way. When, a quarter of a century later nine hundred Puritan colonists sailed for Massachusetts with John Winthrop, many of the leading townsmen of Boston were among the number: Richard Bellingham, Recorder of the town from 1625 to 1633; Atherton Hough, Mayor of the borough in 1628 and Thomas Leverett, an Alderman. Thomas Dudley, second Governor of Massachusetts, made Boston, Lincolnshire, his residence at one time that he might listen to the preaching of the Reverend John Cotton. Bellingham also was Governor of Massachusetts later, and so was John Leverett.

Of the Pilgrims' treatment at Boston, Bradford says:

The magistrates used them courteously and showed them what favor they could, though they could not deliver them till order came from the Council table.

What the lords of the Council did is not known but after a month's imprisonment at Boston most of the Pilgrims were sent back to Scrooby or elsewhere in that vicinity. Brewster and six others were bound over to appear at the Assizes, but there are no records of what then occurred, and the failure to escape in the autumn of 1608 was followed by ultimate success in the following spring.

As to the name of our Boston and its being given in honor of John Cotton, authorities disagree. The tablet commemorating the restoration of the Chapel in St. Botolph's Church by New England Bostonians in 1855 asserts that this was the case, and certainly that idea is common. However, the Memorial History of Boston, New England, cites a memorandum to this effect: "At a Court held at Charlestown 7 September, 1630, it was ordered that Tri Mountain be called Boston" and this was three years before Cotton arrived. Governor Dudley says that it had been predetermined to name the settlement Boston, no matter where it should be made. So many of the prominent men of the Colony came from Boston and thereabouts and it was such a centre of Puritanism

that the name certainly was a natural selection. That our Boston was named for the Lincolnshire St. Botolph's Town admits of no doubt; whether it was so named in honor of Cotton alone, or from the Puritanical associations of the Mother town, remains an open question, interesting in its suggestiveness to the seeker for odd historical facts.

(*To be continued.*)

EARLY RECORDS OF PLYMPTON, MASS.

(*Continued from page 121.*)

Miss Elisabeth Penn Hammond, of Plympton, has kindly consented to complete the transcription of these records, beginning with the present issue.

[p. 128] Jonathan Sampson was Maried to Joanah Lucas Sep^{t} y^{e} 28th 1721 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Giles Leach was Maried to anna Waterman November 2^{d} 1721 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Seth Staples was maried to Hanah Standish Janewary the 4th 1721 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Joshua Brewster was Maried to Deborah Jackson March y^{e} 13th 172$\frac{1}{2}$ by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Octo^{r} y^{e} 11th 1721 Then Joseph Thomas and Hannah Loring were Joined together in Mariage by me.*

Nathaniell Thomas Justice of peace

John Prat was Maried to Prescilla Briant July y^{e} 5th 1722 by me: Isaac Cushman Senr:

Samuell wright was Maried to ann Tilson augst ye 2^{d} 1722 by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Samuell waterman was Maried to Mary Doten of Rochester augst y^{e} 23^{d} 1722 by me Isaac Cushman Senr

peleg Sampson was maried to mary Ring November y^{e} 7th 1722 by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Josiah phiney was Maried to abigail Briant December y^{e} 13th 1722 by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Elisha Lucas was Maried to Margret Shaw Janewary y^{e} 10th 172$\frac{2}{3}$ by me Isaac Cushman Senr

* In the margin opposite this record is written: "enter at Plimouth."

John ffuller was Maried to Deborah Ring feb^{r} y^{e} 7th 172$\frac{2}{3}$ by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Josiah waterman was maried to Joanah Briant feb^{r} y^{e} 21st 172$\frac{2}{3}$ by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Barnabus woood was Maried to Lydia Shurtlef feb y^{e} 28th 172$\frac{2}{3}$ by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Jeremiah fflowra was Married to Thankfull King March y^{e} 7th 172$\frac{2}{3}$ by me Isaac Cushman Senr

Joshua Ransom was maried to mary wright December the 13th 1722 by me Jacob Tomson Justice of y^{e} peace

[p. 129] Josiah Churchel was Maried to Jamima Hamblen Maye y^{e} 16th 1723 by me Isaac Cushman Senr

John weston was Maried to Content Jackson Novr y^{e} 29th 1723

Jonathan Chandler was Maried to abigail Jackson Novr ye 29th 1723

Robert waterman was Maried to Elizebeth Cushman Dec y^{e} 5th 1723 — (*She was his 2^{d} wife, left no Children, died March* 13. 1725. *in her* 40th *year—Daughter of Dea. Elkanah Cushman*).

Jonathan Bosworth was Maried to alice Cushman Decem^{r} y^{e} 19th 1723

Jabez Prat was Maried to Mehetabel prat Jan^{r} y^{e} 8th 172$\frac{3}{4}$

Samuel Barows was Maried to Lidia Ransom Jan^{r} y^{e} 8th 172$\frac{3}{4}$

James Raiment was Maried to Elisabeth ffuller Jan^{r} 30th 172$\frac{3}{4}$

Seth Sampson was Maried to Ruth Barrows march the 19th 172$\frac{3}{4}$

John Chandler was Maried to Bethiah Rickard Maye the 6th: 1724

Andrew Ring was Maried to Zeruiah Standish May y^{e} 20th 1724

Ignatious Loring was Maried to Sarah Shurtlef June the 11th 1724 by me Isaac Cushman Minister

Georg Barrows was Maried to the widow anna Ranson June the 25th 1724 by me Isaac Cushman Min

John Doty was Maried to Lidia Dunham July ye 8th 1724

Thomas Prat was Maried to Rebeckah Rickard october the 8th 1724 (*said Rebekah was the daughter of Dea. John Rickard of Plympton.*)

Jabez ffuller was maried to Deborah Soull November the 12th 1724 by me Isaac Cushman min

Giles Rickard was Maried to Mary Edye Novem^{r} the 18th 1724 by me Isaac Cushman min

Edmon Weston was maried to Susanah Jackson Jan^{r} y^{e} 21st 172$\frac{4}{5}$ by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Samuel Ring was Maried to the widow Ruth Cook widow and Relect of francis Cook Junr Jan^{r} y^{e} 28th 172$\frac{4}{5}$ by Mr Isaac Cushman

Caleb Cook was maried to Hanah Shurtlef march y^{e} 4th 172$\frac{4}{5}$ by me Isaac Cushman min^{str} of Plimpton

[p. 130] Deths within y^e town of plimpton

Aged Benjamine Eaton Deceast Janewary 16th 17$\frac{11}{12}$

Mehetebell Shaw wife of Jonathan shaw Deceased october y^e 19th 1712

The Aged widdow Elizebeth ffuller widdow and Relect of m^r Sam^ll ffuller formerly minester att Middleborough Deceased att plimpton November y^e 11th 1713:

Marcy Sturtevant wife of Sam^ll Sturtevant Senr Deceased August y^e 4th 1714 — (*in the* 60th *year of her age, and is buried in Plympton Burying place.*)

Mary Dunham wife of Nath^ll Dunham Deceased 1714

Abigail Briant wife of Left Briant Deceased Maye the 12th 1715 — (*Lt. John Bryant's wife.*)

John ffuller Sone of Abiell ffuller Deceased Maye the 18th: 1715

Hannah Tilson wife of Edmon Tilson Deceas^d Sep^t 22^d 1715 Edmons 3d wife:

aged Ephraim Tilson Deceased octo^r y^e:: 1716

Sarah Cushman Deceased on Sabath daye october ye 28th: 1716 between: 7 and 8 in: y^e: evening. wife of Isaac Cushman Junr.

Sarah Soull Daughter of Benjamen Soull Deceased November y^e 19th 1716

Elizebeth Eaverson wife of Richard Everson Deceas february y^e 16th 1716:

francis Curtice sen, Deceast aprill y^e 24th 1717, (*in his* 67th *year — Buried in Plympton Burying place.*)

Barnabas Briant Deceast aprill y^e 25 1717

John Tilson Deceased feb y^e 12th 171$\frac{7}{8}$

Isaac wood Deceast feb 26th 171$\frac{7}{8}$

Nathaniell shaw son of Jonathan shaw Junr Deceast March the second 171$\frac{7}{8}$

Samuell Watterman Deceast March y^e 10th 171$\frac{7}{8}$

Deacon John Waterman Deceast Sep^t 14th 1718 on Sab^th at 12 a Clock at night: (*in the* 77th *year of his age. Buried near Northwest corner of the Burying place in Plympton.*)

anna Waterman widdow of Deakcon John Waterman Deceast feb^r y^e 9th 1719: 20 (*in the* 71st *year of her age.*)

(*Mr Benjamin Curtis died Sept.* 6, 1727, *in his* 63^d *year.*

Mrs Mary Curtis wife of Mr Benjamin Curtis, died May 15, 1755, *in her* 75th *year. Both buried in Plympton.*)

[p. 131] Abiall ffuller Deceast aprill ye 20th 1720 (*in his* 44th *year.*)

John Barrows Deceased octo^r ye Seventh 1720

Mrs Hanah french widdow and Relect of Capt Stephen french Late of weymouth deceased at Plimpton octo^r y^e 8th: 1720 (*in the* 84th *year of her age. She was the Mother of Caleb*

Loring Esqr. by her first husband, and she is buried about 10 feet southerly of her son's monument.)

Peter west deceased feb^{r} the 20th 17$\frac{20}{21}$

Nathaniell Harlow Senr Deceased aprill the 19th 1721 (*in his 58th year*)

Jeduthan Robbins deceased april y^{e} 25th 1721 aged 53

Bartholomew Cushman Deceast Decr 21st 1721 (*in the 38th year of his age*)

Jabez Eaton Deceas^{t} May y^{e} : 19th 1722 :

Martha Cushman wife of Deakcon Elcanah Cushman deceast Sep^{t} ye 17th 1722 (*in the 65th year of her age.*)

abigail Ransom wife of Samuell Ransom deceased octo^{r} y^{e} first 1722 (*She was the daughter of Dea. John Rickard of Plympton, and is buried near her father's grave.*)

william Churchell Senr Deceased octo^{r} y^{e} 5th 1722 (*aged 66 years.*)

Mary waterman wife of Robert waterman Deceast March y^{e} 13th 172$\frac{2}{3}$ (*in the 41st year of her age. She was the daughter of the Rev. Isaac Cushman.*)

The aged widdow Robbins Decest at Plimpton March y^{e} 29th 1723 age 83 years.

Martha prat wife of Daniel prat Deceased april y^{e} 2^{d} : 1723 :

Robert Ransom Deceased april the 27th 1723

John Desperd dcaesd y^{e} 15th of april 1723

Caleb Loring sone of Docter Loring Deceased June y^{e} 12th 1723

patience Barows wife of Georg Barrows Deceased octo^{r} y^{e} 30th 1723

aged widow Hanah Cortis (*Curtis*) deceased Janewary y^{e} 17th : 17$\frac{23}{24}$ (*in her 75th year. Buried in Plympton*)

Hanah Briant wife of Benjamen Briant deceast 172$\frac{3}{4}$ March y^{e} 4

John Cole Deceast march y^{e} 14th 172$\frac{3}{4}$ (*in the 63^{d} year of his age.*)

Samuel Cole Sone of John Cole Deceast March y^{e} 22^{d} : 172$\frac{3}{4}$ (*in the 23^{d} year of his age.*)

John Carver Junr deceast april y^{e} 27th 1724

francis Cook Junr Benjamen Briant and John Ransom were all drounded on plimouth shore the 4th daye of Maye 1724

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF HENRY SAMSON.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Henry Samson died at Duxbury, 3 January, 1685, new style, or 24 December, 1684, old style, according to the Duxbury town records. His will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume IV, Part II, pages 94 and 95.

[p. 94] Duxburrow this 24th of the: 10th 1684

The Last Will and Testament of henery Sampson of Duxburrow;

In the Name of God Amen

Know all prsons whom it may Concerne that I henery Sampson being in my right understanding Doe thuse will and bequeth my estate to be Disposed of, after my Death

1 I Doe Comitt and Comend my soule to God that gave it mee whom I trust hath redemed it; and my body to the earth for a season; Desiering that I may be Decently buried;

2 It is my will that all prsonall Debts be payed out of my prsonall estate; and that my funerall Charges before any legacyes

3 I Doe Give and bequeath unto my son Stephen one third prte of my whole puchase of Land lying and being in the Township of Dartmouth;

4 I Doe Give unto my son John one thirds of my whole purchase of Lands lying and being within the Township of Dartmouth;

5 I Give and bequeath unto my son James the remaining prte of the other third of my Land lying within the Towneship of Dartmouth; That is thuse Joseph Russell is to have the Land which was my son Jameses sold to him the said Russell; and I signed it taken out of the Last third; and the remainder is that which I Doe bequeath to my son James for hee had the Mony for the Land that was sold to the abovsaid Russell;

6 I Doe further give and bequeath unto my son James one shilling;
7 I Doe give and bequeath unto my son Caleb one shilling;
8 I Doe Give unto my Daughter Elizabeth now the wife of Roberd Sprout one shilling;
9 I Doe Give and bequeath unto my Daughter hannah now the wife of Josias holmes one shillinge;
10 It: I Doe give and bequeath unto my Daughter Now the wife of John hanmore ten shillings;
11 I Doe Give and bequeath unto Mary my Daughter Now the wife of John Summers; one shillinge
12 I Doe give unto my Daughter Dorcas now the wife of Thomas Bony one shillinge
13 I Doe Constitute ordaine and appoint; my son Stephen to be executor of this my Last Will and Testament to pay all my Debts and Legacyes and to receive all Dues;
14 It is my Desire that my trusty and honored frind mr Wiswall would be the overseer of this my last will and Testament; Thus Desireing to waite untill my Change shalbe; and that those that come after may be att Peace; I shall subscribe with my hand and seale the Day & yeer above expressed; signed and sealed in the prsence
of the witnesses:

Thomas Delano	Henery Sampson	seale
Joseph Channdeler	his H marke	

Thomas Delano & Joseph Chandeler made oath in Court the 5th of March 16$\frac{84}{85}$ that they see henery Sampson signe seale and Declare this to be his Last will and Testament; and that to the best of theire Judgment hee was of a Disposeing mind when hee soe Did;

[p. 95] Duxburrow this 24 of the 12 1684
An Inventory taken of the estate of the Late Deceased henery Sampson of Duxberrow by us whose Names are under written;

Item To Land in Dartmouth	70 00 00
Item To one Cow	02 05 00
Item Armes wearing Clothes and Lyberary	04 10 00
Item To bedes and beding	12 00 00
Item To pewter brasse & Iron	10 00 00
Ite a Table and benches	01 10 00

Item to one and harnise	00	10	00
Item to Chaines and plow Irons and Glasse bottells	01	15	00
Item To one Chest three wheeles and some other Lumber	01	04	00
Item To Corne	08	00	00
The totall sume is	106	14	00

The Debts that are Due out of the estate

is first To Elizabeth Sproute	01	05	00
To m^r Winge of Boston	03	10	00
To m^r Thomas three Gallons of Rum And other funerall charges	00	18	04
To m^r Wiswall	00	08	00
To the Country	00	04	00

Thomas Delano
Joseph Chandeler

Stephen Sampson made oath in Court the 5th of March 16$\frac{84}{85}$ that this a true Inventory of the estate of henery Sampson Deceased; and that when hee knowes more hee will cause it to be added to this Inventory as Attests

Nathaniel Morton Secretary.

THE VITAL RECORDS OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

(*Continued from page 93.*)

[p. 30] Ebenezer Biram was born October 1st 1692

A Ninth Child born to Nicolas Biram heare in the Towne of Bridgwater A son whose Name is Joseph biram born the: 18: day of Jenuary: 1701:

[p. 53] The mariag of Nickolas Byrum Junior hear in the Towne of Bridgwater was sollemnized the twentieth Of September 1676

And the Birth of the first Borne of nickolas Birum Junior being a Daughter whose name is Bethia was on the 27 of october 1678

The second Child borne to hime whose name is Margeret Was brought forth Into the world the twenty sixt of february 1680

The third Child borne to him whose name is mehetabel was brought forthe into the world the tewnty eights of september: 1683:

bethiah biram and margreat biram boath desassed The : 20 : of November : 1685
The fourth Child borne which was a sonne Jennery : 18 1685 and decassed in march : 19 : 1686
The fivft chide borne whose Name is Nicolas : the Eleventh of march : 1687 :
The sixt Child born whose Name is Mary : the : 10th : march : 1690
A Seventh childe borne to Nicolas biram whose Name is Susana : borne the : 15 : of Jenuary : 169$\frac{4}{5}$
The Eight Child borne to Nicolas biram a son whos Name is Josiah brought forth into the wold : may : 3 : 1698
Nicolas Biram Senior left this world for a better The thirteenth of Aprill : 1688

The birth of the Children of Edward ffobes
his first borne whose name was Elizabeth was borne the : 20 : of march in : 1677 :
his second borne which was a sonne : whose name was John who was brought forth into the world the : 1 : of July : in the yeare : 1679
the third borne which was a daughter whose name is mary who was borne the : 7th : day of september in the yeare : 1681 :
the fourth borne a daughter whose name is bethiah who was brough forth into the world : the : 11 : october in the year of our lord : 1683 :
The fift a daughter whose Name is Hannah who was born into the world : 31 : March : 1686
The sixt a son whose Name is Ephraim who was brought forth into the world febuary : 9th : day of febuary : 1688 :
The sevnth a son whose Name is Joshuah : brought forth in To the world : 20th : Day of may : in : 1689 :
The eight A son whose Name is benjamin brought forth in To the world august : 24 : in the yeare : 1692 :
A Ninth son whose Name is William brought forth in to the world The : 24 : of July in the yeare : 1698 :

[p. 85] The birth of the Children of Samuel Washbourn heare In the Towne of bridgwater
His first born whos name is Samuel was borne the : sixt of Aprill in the year of our lord : 1678
The second sonn whos Name is Noah was borne the Eleventh of July in the yeare of our lord : 1682
The third sonn whose Name is Israel was borne the Twenty fourth of Febuary in the yeare of our lord : 1683

The fourth sonn whose Name is Nehemiah was borne Twentieth of may in the yeare of our lord 1686

[p. 89] Marriages selebrated

Clement Brigs of the North purchas and Elizabeth feild of bridgwater were joyned Together jn Marriage : November : 3 : 1697

William Urrohart & Hanah Smith bothe of Bridgwater were joyned together jn marriage September : 21 : 1698

Ebenezer Allen & Rebecka Scate both of bridgwater were Joyned together jn marriage october : 11 : 1698

John Kingman of bridgwater & bethiah Newcom were Joyned together jn marriage : december : 1 : 1698

William Ames & Mary Hayward were joyned Together jn marriag Decembr : 13 : 1698 : being boath of bridgwater

David pirkins & Martha Hayward were Joyned Together jn Marriage : febuary : 1 : 169$\frac{9}{8}$

Josiah Lenard & Marjorum Washbourn were Joyned To gether jn marrige Novembr : 1 : 1699

Ebenezer Whitman and Abigall barnam wer Joyned Together jn marriage November : 17 : 1699

Chilton Latham & Susanna Kingman were Joyned Together jn Marriag : Decembr : 6 : 1699

Caleb Chard & Ellener Waters were Joyned Together In marriage Aprill : 23 : 1700

Amos Snell & Mary peckerd wer Joyned Together jn marriag : may the : 2 : 1700

Joseph hayward & mehetable Dunham were Joyned to gether jn marriage : May : 30 : 1700

Peter bennet & priscilla Howland were Joyned To gether jn Marriage october the : 30 : on thousand seven hundred by Elihu bret Justice

Nicolas whitman & Sarah Vining were Joyned to gether jn marriage the : 19 : of November on thousand seven hundred by Elihu Brett Justice of the peace

Israell Randall And mary willis were Joyned to gether jn marriage Jenuary : the Twentieth & fivft 1701 : by Elihue Breett Justice of the peace

Samuell Washbourn & Deliverance Lenord of bridgwater wer Joyned together j marriage Jenua : 9th : 1701 :

Isaac Lenord of Bridgwater & Mary Randoll of Northpurchase wer Joyned Together jn marriage : april : 16 : 1701 :

[p. 90] Joseph Joslin and Sarah Ford were joyned together in Marriage March 5 : 170$\frac{1}{2}$

Benjamin Leach & Hephzibah Washburn were married Sept 8 : 1702

Nathaniel Ames and Susanna Haward were married Decemr ye 2 1702

Josiah Keith and Mary Lathrop were married January ye 6 170⅔

Samuel Keith and Bethiah Fobes were marryed January 20th 170⅔

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY WILLS AND INVENTORIES.

(*Continued from page 89.*)

[Vol. I, fol. 28] A true Coppy of the last Will & testament Willm Palmer thelder proved before the Govnr and Assistants at a Court held the fourth of December in the thirteenth yeare of the Raigne of our Sovraigne Lord Charles by the grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King Defender of the fayth &c 1637

I William Palmer of Ducksborrow Nayler being ill in body but of pfect memorie not knowing how nere I am to my death think good briefely to settle my estate, yet hope if God spare life to set downe thinges more perticulerly hereafter. In the meane tyme for the disposeing of my outward estate this is my will & Testament ffirst of all I ordaine my loveing frends mr Willm Bradford mr Edward Winslowe and mr Thomas Prince my Executrs. Next of all whereas I have marryed a yeong weoman who is deare unto me I desire them to deale well wth her: but my desire is that my estate consisting of lands houseing goods chattells &c may be sould and turned into money, all but such of my mooveables as my Executrs aforesaid shall thinke meete to give her for her present comfort : next my estate being wholly sould as afore my desire is that my wife may not have lesse then one third thereof. And if in case shee be wth child Then that one other third of my estate be prserved and improved by my Executrs for that child as myne heire. And that if in case shee be not wth child Then I would have myne

Execut^rs as in conscience they are pswaded out of the remaynder of my estate deale wth Rebecca my Grandchild and Moyses Rowly whom I love, but not so as to put it into their father or mothers hands but p^rserve it for them till they come to yeares of Discretion. Next my Debts being payd I would have myne Execute^rs to give somewhat to Stephen Tracy and somewhat towards the meeting house at Plymouth, also I would have yeong Rowly to be placed wth m^r Partridge that hee might be brought up in the feare of God, and to that end if his father suffer it I give m^r Partridg five pounds. And if in case my sonne Henry or daughter Bridgitt be liveing if they Demaund it I give them fourty shillings a peece if they be liveing That this is my Deede witnes my hand & Seale the seaventh of Novemb^r 1637

Witnesses hereunto — The marke of
Thomas Burnes — Wm Palmer
William Basset

It was the will of the Testator that his wyfe should bee ruled by her auncient m^r Edward Winslow in her marriage if she looke to ptake in any pt of this estate otherwise not Also that John Willis have fourty shillings

Witnes
Thomas Burnes
William Basset

Thom Burnes sworne to this will the 4th Decemb^r 1637 at a Court of Assistants.

Wm Basset deposed to this will the 5th march 1637

Vid. C^rt orders P. 144

An exact Inventory of all the mooveable goods of Willm Palm^r thelder taken the XIIIth of Novemb^r 1637 by Jonathan Brewster Edmond Chaundler Willia Basset & John Willis

	£	s	d
In primis 1 featherbed Bolster & pillow & bedsack	03.	10.	00
it 1 featherbed and boulster	03.	10.	00
it 1 flock bed & 1 under feather bedd boulster	01.	18.	00
it 1 red rugg 1 yellow rugg 1 old rugg & blanket	01.	12.	00
it 1 yellow 1 white bastable blanket	01.	16.	00
it 1 paire of holland sheets	01.	00.	00
it 11 paire of flaxen sheets	01.	06.	00
it 11 paire of hemp sheets	00.	16.	00

it III old table cloaths	00.07.00
it III table napkins holland	00.03.00
it I callico cupboard cloth & towell laced	00.03.00
it I callico pillowbeere	00.02.00
it 3 old sherts	00.04.00
it 3 handkerchiefs & 2 caps	00.01.04
it I tauney brod cloth shuite	01.10.00
it 3 paire of canvas Drawers	00.04.06
it 2 paire of Drawers red & greene	00.04.00
it 2 red wascoats	00.07.06
it 2 paire of old breeches I old Dublet	00.05.00
it 2 horsmans coats & a remnant of cloth & bayes	01.04.00
it I hatt 3 capps & I pair of mittens	00.07.00
it 4 paire of stockings I paire of garters	00.04.00
it 2 paire of shooes & I paire of boots	00.07.00
it I munmoth capp	00.00.10
it I table & joyned forme	01.04.00
it I joyned chaire	00.05.00
it I bast chaire	00.01.00
it 2 stooles	00.00.06
it I joyned chest	00.12.00
it I Sea chest	00.06.00
it I little box & 3[l] of sope	00.04.00
it I joyned cubbered	00.07.00
it I Bible	00.12.00
	23.13.08

[29] it I booke called practise of christianyty	00.01.06
it I catachisme	00.00.04
it II iron potts	00.08.00
it I great Kettle	00.08.00
it 4 kettles 2 old & 2 new I bakeing pan	01.00.08
it I skellet I scummer & a peece of ladell	00.02.00
it II frying panns	00.04.06
it I iron ladle I spitt I pair of tongs	00.02.06
it I pair of pot hooks & 2 pair of pot hangers	00.03.00
it 3 pewter platters & 2 basons	00.10.00
it 2 candle sticks	00.01.06
it I double salt	00.01.06
it I flagon I pint pot & ½[l] of pepr	00.03.06
it II drinking cupps & I dram cupp	00.01.06
it 2 Tin potts & I pewter pottle	00.01.06
it I driping pan and 7 alcumy spoones	00.02.08
it 2 Stone Juggs	00.01.06
it I Iron Candlestick	00.00.06
it II Indian Treyes	00.01.00

it 1 pair of snuffers 1 old porringer & 1 pair of sheeres	00.00.06
it 1 Chamber pot 1 lookeing glasse	00.01.02
it 1 thawrte saw & 1 handsaw	00.05.04
it 3 swordes & 1 Rapier	00.14.00
it 1 brush & 1 pouder horne	00.01.06
it 18[l] of bulletts & 7[lb] of shott	00.04.02
it in Leather	00.02.00
it 1 Andiron 1 Axe 1 Reapeing hooke 1 drawing knife 1 auger & 2 hamers	00.03.06
it 1 shott bagg	00.02.00
it 2 measures 1 half bushell 1 half peck	00.03.00
it 1 lanthorne	00.02.00
it 1 broken vize tonges 1 screw plate	00.03.00
it 1 paire of casement Hinges	00.04.04
it 1 pad lock	00.01.00
it 1 harnesse barrell	00.03.00
it 11 sacks 1 bagg	00.05.00
it 1 caske and feathers	00.07.00
it 4 milk panns	00.04.00
it 1 firkin 1 dry caske 1 sive	00.03.00
it 4 earthen potts	00.02.00
it 2 smale caskes 1 salt boxe	00.06.00
it 1 glasse bottle	00.00.06
it 11 fishing leades	00.00. 8
it 1 fouleing peece	00.18.00
it a spade	00.00.06
it 11 pikeforkes	00.01.00
	09.15.10
it 1 paire of Smyths bellowes	00.01.00
it 1 great vice	00.04.06
it 1 Anvile	01.00.00
it 1 hand hamer 3 paire of smyths tonges	00.02.00
it 5 naile toales 1 naile hamer 1 naile block	00.04.06
it 5 boults	00.01.06
it 20 bushells of Coales	01.02.00
it 1 grinding stone	00.05.00
it 1 bucking tubb	00.01.06
it 1[l] of thred	00.03.04
	03.05.04
	23.13.08
	09.15.10
	36.14.10
it two Cowes	40.00.00
it 1 Sowe	01.10.00

it Heye for the Cowes	02.00.00
it 6 hens 1 cock & 15 chickens	00.14.00
it 150 bushells of Indian Corne	30.00.00
it in money	00.13.06
	74.17.06
	36.14.10
The totall sum is CXI^{l} XII^{s} IIII^{d} tot	111.12.04

This Inventory is subscribed by
Jonathan Brewster Edmond Chaundler Willm Bassett
John Willis

A record of 2 notes, or bils, given in by m^{r} Prence, of Palmers debts

To m^{r} Samuell Maverick	03	03	3
to John Soutly	03	00	00
to m^{r} Cradocks agente	01	03	02
to m^{r} Hopkins	01	12	0
to Edmond Chandler	00	05	0
to Joseph Bidle	00	04	7
to Richard Higgins	00	08	0
to Georg partridge	00	05	0
to his servant Cornanell	02	00	0
to William Bradford	00	07	0
paid by m^{r} pady	14	00	0
	26	15	00

[30] m^{r} Prences. 2. bill ; being m^{r} Padys note.

Upon ye conclution of a reconing	02	12	0
for money turned over by Borman to him	02	00	0
to m^{r} Hixe for him	03	08	0
for money his wife owed me	00	07	6
paid to ye Church of Duxburie	02	00	0
6. elnes of lockrum at 21^{d}	00	10	6
6. elnes of Holand at 2.4^{d}	00	14	0
to Abraham Blush	01	16	0
to Tho : Litle	00	10	0
to John ford	00	01	6
to Gregorie	00	06	0
to John Roe	01	08	0
pide to John Jenkin	00	15	0
to John Willies	03	06	6
to Jerimie Willies	00	01	6
to John Barnes	01	00	0

to Richard Bear	00	04	0
to William Bassett	00	10	0
for Robart padock a pair shoes	00	00	9
4. yeards redd coten	00	06	8
2. yeards red coten	00	03	4
2. yeards mohear	00	07	0
2. John Willies	02	00	0
to goodwife padock for ye child	01	05	2
paid by m^r^ prence on his accounte	04	10	6
	30	03	11

(*To be continued.*)

THE FAMILY RECORDS OF NATHANIEL THOMPSON AND HIS SON REV. OTIS THOMPSON.

Communicated by Miss Abby Louise Allen.

Four time-worn pages are all that remains to-day of what was once the bible in which Nathaniel and Otis Thompson wrote their family records.

Nathaniel Thompson, who was born in Middleborough, Mass., in 1750, and died there eighty-three years later, was the original owner of the book and the earliest entries are all in his handwriting. He and his wife Hannah Thomas were both fourth in descent from Mayflower passengers. Nathaniel was the son of Caleb Thomson, of Middleborough, Mass., and his wife Abigail Crossman. Caleb was the son of Jacob Thomson, of Barnstable, Mass., whose father John Thomson married Mary, the daughter of Francis Cooke. Hannah Thomas, Nathaniel Thompson's wife, was the daughter of Noah Thomas, of Middleborough, Mass., and of Mary Alden. This Mary Alden was the great-grand-daughter of John Alden, the connection being through his son Joseph and his grandson John.

The bible passed from Nathaniel's hands into the possession of his oldest child and only son, Rev. Otis Thompson, who wrote, after his father's entries, the records of his own family. Otis graduated from Brown University in 1798. He later studied Divinity. As a minister he is chiefly identified with

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Nathaniel Thompson son of
Caleb Thompson
Born Septr 13th 1750
Hannah Thomas daughter of
Noah Thomas
Born Jany 9th 1749
Otis Born Sept 14th 1776
Sally Born March 5th 1778
Sybil Born April 27th 1780
Polly Born April 5th 1782
Nancy Born Sept 9th 1784
Sabina Born May 7th 1787
Mrs. Rachel Thompson, Consort
of Rev. Otis T. born Feby 22d 1780.
Sabina Thompson born
Novr 7th 1802.
Lucina T. Feby 1804.
Fidelia T. Decr 9th 1805.
Rachel Chandler T. May 17th 1807.
Charlotte Wright T. Mar. 17th 1811.
Otis Chandler T. Octr 9th 1813.
Josiah T. June 19th 1816.
Lucius T. July 20th 1819.
Alden T. April 2d 1822.
Charlotte T. [illegible] 1776
[illegible] 1821.

Children of Otis & Rachel Thompson.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah Thompson

the church in Rehoboth, Mass., of which he was the pastor for over a quarter of a century.

Sometime after his death, which occurred at Abington, Mass., in 1859, his daughter Mrs. Charlotte Wight (Thompson) Bacheler, of Rehoboth, Mass., became the possessor of the bible. Through long use it had become much dilapidated and, after the record pages were removed, it was no longer preserved. These four pages, however, which contain the records have been carefully treasured. They were given by Mrs. Bacheler to her daughter Mrs. James Nichols Frye, of Brookline, Mass., who is their present owner.

Mrs. Frye has kindly loaned them to the Massachusetts Society, that they may be published in THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT. The illustration which accompanies this article shows the page of birth records.

In the marriage records, which follow, the first entry only was made by Nathaniel Thompson; the others are in the handwriting of Otis.

Marriages.

Nathaniel Thompson and Hannah Thomas married November 1st 1775

Otis Thompson & Rachel Chandler married, December, 3d 1801.

Wm Carpenter & Sabina Thompson, married, Decr 29th 1822.

James Carpenter & Lucena Thompson, married, Jany 8th 1826.

Tyler Thacher & Fidelia Thompson married, Decr 9th 1827.

Lewis Kent & Rachel Chandler Thompson, married, Novr 11th 1829.

Origen Bacheler & Charlotte Wight Thompson, married, Novr 6th 1828.

Otis Thompson & Charlotte Fales, married, Septr 30th 1828.

Otis Thompson & Polly Shaw, May, 8th 1850.

Births.

Nathaniel Thompson son of Caleb Thompson Born Septr 13th 1750

Hannah Thomas daughter of Noah Thomas Born Jany 9th 1749 *

Children of Nathl and hannah Thompson

Otis Born Sept 14th 1776

Sally Born March 5th 1778

* On the Middleborough Records this is entered "January the 9th 1748–9."

Sybil born April 27th 1780
Polly Born April 5th 1782
Nancy born Sept 9th 1784
Sabina Born May 7th 1787

The preceding records of births were entered by Nathaniel Thompson, and those which follow by Otis Thompson.

Mrs. Rachel Thompson, Consort of Rev. Otis T. born, Feby 22d 1780.

Children of Otis & Rachel Thompson.

Sabina Thompson born Novr 7th 1802.
Lucena T. Feby 1804.
Fidelia T. Decr 9th 1805.
Rachel Chandler T. May, 17th 1807.
Charlotte Wight T. Mar. 17th 1811.
Otis Chandler T. Octr 9th 1813.
Josiah T. June, 19th 1816.
Lucius T. July, 20th 1819.
Alden T. April, 2° 1822.
Charlotte F. T. January 5th 1786.
Charlotte F. Paine Feby, 24th 1821.

Deaths.

The first of the following death records was made by Nathaniel Thompson, the second to eighth inclusive by Otis Thompson, the ninth and tenth are in an unknown hand and the eleventh in still another hand not identified.

Sabina Daughter of Nathaniel & Hannah Thompson Died Sept 7th 1790.
Alden Thompson, son of Otis and Rachel T. died, Decemr 30th 1823. aged, 20 months, & 28 days.
Mrs. Rachel Thompson died Septemr 16th 1827, aged 47 years 6 m. 24 D.
Hannah Thompson, Wife of Nathaniel, died April, 7th 1821, aged 73 years.
Nathaniel Thompson died January, 31st 1833, aged 82 years.
Fidelia Thacher, Daughter of Otis Thompson, & Rachel his Wife, March, 31st 1840. Aged 34 years, 3 months, & 22 days.
Sally Cushman (Daughter of Nathniel & Hannah Thompson) died, Feb. 28th 1841. Aged, 63 years.
Charlotte F. Thompson (wife of Otis T.) Decr 12th 1848. Æ. 63d
Lucena, Wife of James C & Daughter of Otis Thompson and Rachel T. died Augt 7th 1851 Aged 47 years.
Died Daughter of Mr thompson 1858
Died Rev otis Thompson June 26 1859 Aged 82 yea
Mrs. Polly Thompson died Feb. 3rd 1874. Aged 82 yrs. 10. m. 20 d.

ISAAC ALLERTON'S WILL AND INVENTORY.

Transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Isaac Allerton died at New Haven, Conn., between 1 February 1658–9, when he appeared in court as defendant in a suit brought to compel the payment of an old debt, and the twelfth of the same month, the date on which his inventory was taken.

The will and inventory were recorded in the New Haven Probate Records, Volume I, Part I, pages 82 and 83.

[p. 82] At a Court of Magistrates Octob. 19. 59

A writeing presented as the last will & Testament of Isaac Alerton, late of Newhaven deceased, wth an account of certaine debts, dew to him; & from him;

An account of Debts at the Duch

first, 700. & odd gilders from Tho: Hall by Arbitration of Captaine Willet, & Augustine Harman; about Captaine Scarlet wch I paid out,

And there is 900 gilders owing by John Peterson the Bore, as by Georg Woolseyes booke will appeare; & severall obligations thereto,

ffrom Richard Cloufe owes, as Georg Woolseyes Booke will make appeare; I thinke 900. gilders, but his Estate being broken. I Desire that what may be gotten may be layd hold on for mee,

Due from william Goulder 270, od gilders, by his Bill appeares;

Due from John Snedecare a shoomaker 150, od gilders as by his acc^o^ appeares.

from the widdow of the Hanc Hancson due as by severall Bills & accounts;

Peter Corneliousseu 120. od guilders as by ye account will appeare.

Due from Henry Brasser for rent for 18 moneths, from the first October 1656. to the last of May 58: for three roomes at 3 gilders a week. I am in his Debt for worke of the old acc^o^ wch must be Deducted;

there is 20li in George Woolseyes hand, that came fro. mr Tho Mayhue for mee

There is 400. od. gilders that I owe to Nicholas, the ffrenchman, & a Cooper I owe something to, wch I would have that 20li in Georg Woolseyes hand, & the rest of that in Henry Brassers hand to them two;

And now I leave my son Isaac Allerton and my wife, as Trustees to receive in my debts, & to pay what I owe, as farr as it will goe & what is overpluss I leave to my wife and my sonne Isaac, as far as they receive the Debts to pay what I owe;

In Captaine Willetts hand. a pcell of booke lace 1300 & odd. guilders wch I left in trust with Captaine Willett to take care of:

Seale

My brother Bruster owes mee foure score pounds & odd. as the obligations will appeare.

Besides all my Debts in Delloware Bay & in Virgenia wch in my booke will appeare, & in Barbadoes. what can be gott;

Witness. Isaac Allerton Senior

John Harriman

Edward Preston:

[p. 83] An Inventory of the Estate of Isaac Allerton late of Newhaven deceased taken ffeb 12. 1658

	li sh d
Impr the Dwelling house Orchard & Barne wth two acres of meadow	75:00:00
a pcell of Tubbs & other cask, & 2 boosh apples	01.12.06
8. Jarrs, a case of bottles, & 2 cases wthout bottles	01.03.00
1 pre of small stilleyards 1 old sieve, 6 stooles & 3 old chaires	01.02.00
1 chest of Drawers. 1 bedstead. wth cord, & one small chest, & 1 old booke	01.17.00
1 pre of Ondirons, & 4 potthangers, & other iron	00.08.02
1 rugg. 2 blankitts. 1 old featherbed & bolster & pillow	04.13.00
1 Drawtable, 2 chaires, & a forme & a carpet	02.06.00
a pre of blankitts of cotton & sheeps wooll	01.16.00
1 Sea chest, small box, & 2 warming pans	00.17.06
4 old skellitts. & 2 small old kettles	00.15.00
3 Iron potts, 2 frying panns, & a pcell of Tinware	01.17.04
5 brase candlesticks, & a brass chaffingdish	00.09.06
1 bolster, 1 blankett, & a remnt tradingcloath.	01.10.00
a pcell of wearing cloaths	06.17.06

curtaines & vallens for a bed & a sm: turky carpet	02.06.00
2 old blankitts, a pcell of carpeting & a small old Table	01.08.00
a pcell of pewter	02.17.10
8 ounces of plate at 5^{s} pr.	02:00:00
a pcell of old linnen 1^{li} thread	02:07:04
2 sowes & 4 piggs	02:10:00
a bedstead, old curtaines, & a morter & pestell a chest case, & 2 old tubbs, & a pre spectacles, old hatt, & capp	01:05:06
5 cushions, some old bands, wth some other old linnen	00:11:06
brimston, & sheeps wooll	00.14:06
	118:05:02

Prisers.
Will: Andrews }
Will: Russell }

Debts Due to the Estate in Newhaven.

Mr. Goodenhouse pr Order of m^{r} Malbon 50^{s} fro wch he deducts 20^{s} that he saith m^{r} Allerton owed him, and 8^{s} paid m^{r} Mills, Rests	01.12.00
m^{r} Tuttle by the Rest of 40^{s} ord^{r}ed by m^{r} Malbon	00:10:00
Goodm: Hull is Dr	00:16:00
m^{r} Gilberts man Isaac Hall	01.00:00
Humphry Spinigh	
m^{r} w^{m} Trowbridg for his p^{r}desesso^{r} Daniell Sillivan	

MIDDLEBOROUGH, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 107.*)

[Vol. I, p. 3]

Joseph Vaughan was married to Joanna Thomas: May the 7 1680

David Delanoe was married to Elizabeth Eddy January the 9 170$\frac{5}{6}$

Ebenezer Reddin was married to Mercy Miller February the 28 170$\frac{5}{6}$

Ephraim Tinkcom Junr was married to Martha Cob by Justice Brett: June: 24 1708

Joel Eddy was Married to Sarah Harris by Justice Brett September 22 1708

Thomas Macumber of marshfield and Joanna Tinkcom of Middleborough were maried together by Justice Brett June 14 1709

Nathan Delano of Dartmouth and Elizabeth Miller of Middleborough were married together by Justice Brett July 7 1709

John Smith of Rehoboth and Joanna Wood of Middleborough Were Married together by me Peter Thacher Junr nov: 28: 1710

Henery Smith of Rehoboth and Rebekah Wood of Middleborro Were married together: by me Peter Thacher nov: 28 1710

Thomas pierce was married to Naomi Booth by m^r p: Thacher: April: 16: 1714

Nathanel Staples of Taunton was married to Rachel Booth of middleborough by me Peter Thacher april 16 1714

Jonathan Smith was Married to Susanna Thomas January the 29 $17\frac{12}{13}$

Mr Peter Thacher Was Marryed to Mrs Mary Prence January the 24 $17\frac{10}{11}$

Jabez wood the son of Samuel wood was married to mercy Fuller the daughter of Jabez Fuller: by John Bradford esq^r Justice of the peace: April the 5 1716

James Lewis of Rochester was Married to Elisabeth Parlour of Middleborough: by Mr Peter Thacher: September the 11 1716

Thomas Thomson was married to Mary Morton by m^r peter Thacher Decem: 13: 1715

Middleborough: after lawfull publication

Jabez Vaughan & Deborah Bennet both of Middleborough were married: Nov: 23 1711

Jonathan Cob & Elisabeth Vaughan both of Middleborough were married: decem: 1711

Elnathan Wood & Mary Billington both of Middleboro were married February 13 1711: 12

Jonathan Fuller & Elinor Bennet both of Middleboro: were Married February 14 1711: 12

Shubeal Tomson & Susanna parlour both of Middleboro: were married Decem: 10 1713

John Jackson and Mary Smith both of Middleboro were married: May 1714

Joseph Bate & Joanna Tinkham both of Middleboro were married: april: 16: 1716

Ichabod King of middleboro & Judith Guibs of plimouth: were married. august: 22. 1716
by me peter Thacher

[p. 4] Lieut John Thomson Deceased June the: 16 1696: in the eightyeth year of his age
Georg Vaughan Deceased october the: 20 1694: in the: 73d year of his age
Elizabeth Vaughan the wife of George Vaughan deceased June the 24 1693 in the Sixtyeth year of her age
James Short the son of Luke Short deceased February: 26 $170\frac{3}{4}$ in the third year of his age
Sarah Hascol the daughter of John hascol Juner Deceased June: 6: 1704 in the 5th year of her age
Mary Soul the daughter of James Soul deceased June: 12: 1704: in the tenth year of her age
Joseph Bumpas Senior Deceased February the: 10: $170\frac{4}{5}$ in the 65th year of his age
John Hascol Senior Deceased May the: 15: 1706 in the: 67: year of his age
Hannah Thomas ye wife of David Thomas Juner deceased may: 9: 1704: in the (*) year of her age
David Thomas Juner deceased May the 22: 1706 in the 26 year of his age
Jonathan Morse senior deceased July the: 9th 1709 in the seventieth year of his age 1709
Sarah Hascol the Daughter of John Hascol: deceased March: 10: $17\frac{9}{10}$ in the 2d year of her age
Lydia Bumpas Deceased June the 12th 1710: in the 41st year of her age
Mary Bumpas Deceased June the: 12: 1710: in the 26th year of her age
Sarah Thomas the Wife of William Thomas deceased May the 14: 1702: in ye (*) year of her age
Elizabeth Thomas: the daughter of William Thomas Senr deceased September 1703 In the fifth year of her age
Samuel Cob the son of Samuel Cob aged eleven days deceased December 22: 1710
Keziah Eaton the daughter of Samuel Eaton Deceased February 7 $17\frac{10}{09}$ in the tenth year of her age
Wibra Bumpas Widdow decesed december 27 1711 aged *
Rebekah Bumpas deceased January: 3: $17\frac{12}{11}$ in the 35 year of her age
Sarah Vaughan Daughter of Elisha Vaughan aged two months & two days Deceased September 23: 1711

* The age was not filled in.

Thankfull Vaughan Daughter of Elisha Vaughan aged two months & 18 days Deceased October the : 9 : 1711
Anna Bennet the Daughter of peter Bennet Aged about eleven Months Deceased January the 7 $17\frac{15}{14}$
Hannah King the wife of Ichabod King deceased : March the first $17\frac{16}{15}$
Jemima Clark the Wife of Nathan Clark : Deceased April the : 25 : 1716 In the two and fortieth year of her age
Elisabeth Vaughan the daughter of Jabez Vaughan deceased March 22 1714 In the second year of her age
Hannah Vaughan daughter of Jabez Vaughan : aged : 2 : months : & : 9 : days : deceased Sept : 15 1716
Jabez Warren the Son of Samuel Warren : Deceased May the 10 1717 In the Twelfth year of his age
Mercy Vaughan the daughter of Elisha Vaughan Deceased December the 29 1716 In the sixth year of her age
Patience Hascol daughter of John Hascol Senr deceased : february : 14 1705 : 6 In the Twenty seventh year of her age
Patience Hascol the wife of John Hascol Senior deceased March the : 11th 1705 : 6 In the (*) year of her age

(*To be continued.*)

MAYFLOWER PASSENGERS AND COAT-ARMOUR.

By F. Apthorp Foster.

The fad for using armorial devices on letter paper, carriages and what not has become so much a matter of unreasoning custom that a word of protest should be entered against the wholesale assumption of arms by those having no claim to them.

Many years ago in Boston an artist by the name of Cole painted coats of arms for the unsuspecting and for those who wished a final touch to their respectability. His method was much the same as that employed by the so-called "heraldic painters," stationers and die-cutters nowadays. Guillim, Burke or some other list of arms-bearing families was searched for one of the same name as his customer. The arms found were declared to be his. If there were more than one family mentioned, a description of whose arms was given, no doubt the

* The age was not filled in.

most artistic coat was chosen. Where no armigerous family of the customer's name was found, a coat was promptly concocted. The whole method was fraudulent and worthy of the strongest condemnation, though the heraldic painter or stationer can hardly be held blameworthy when the customer insists on making a willing dupe of himself.

Let us briefly consider who are entitled to coat-armour, if any one can be said to be so entitled in a country where class distinctions and privileges have no legal recognition. In forming our opinion we must be guided by the English laws on the subject, for from England if from anywhere came the right of our English-speaking ancestors to coats of arms.

Roughly speaking, those who have legal right to coat-armour are the descendants in the *male* line from an ancestor to whom the Heralds made a grant of arms, or from one who was confirmed as an armiger by them in one or other of their various Visitations.

Women could only use their father's arms (provided he were entitled to them) in a lozenge, without helmet, crest or motto. Children did not inherit the mother's arms unless she were an heiress and then they quartered them with their paternal coat.*

These rules are violated daily, sometimes wittingly, more generally from ignorance. A case in point, which came under my observation. A young lady found an old seal which had been in her family for many years. It was not known who had claimed the arms engraved on it or to whom they were supposed to have belonged. However, she adopted them, and had a die made of the crest with the initial of her family name beneath. She was remonstrated with for using arms that she had not a shadow of a claim to, and her excuse was that she liked them, they were very pretty and no one would be the wiser if she said nothing. This is merely one example in hundreds of the gratuitous appropriation and constant misuse of arms. Small wonder that the whole subject is thereby brought into ridicule and disrepute.

Now who, if any, of the Mayflower passengers were rightfully

* See the report of the committee on heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in the Register, Vol. liii. p. 399.

possessed of coats of arms which their male descendants are today fairly entitled to by the rules mentioned in a previous paragraph? The answer based upon present knowledge is a short one — none.

A halo of sacredness has so long surrounded those worthy men and women who braved all for their conscience's sake, that it is with a feeling akin to desperation that one speaks of them in other than glowing superlatives, yet from a heraldic standpoint it should be borne in mind that, with Edward Winslow and Captain Myles Standish as exceptions, the Mayflower people were made up of yeomen and indentured servants. This fact of station alone disposes of the right of these two classes to coat-armour. Arms were an attribute of quality and distinction. Hunter, in his *Founders of New-Plymouth*, (p. 106,) says in this regard: "The yeomanry of England in the reign of Elizabeth formed the class next to those who were the acknowledged gentry using coat-armour of right."

Winslow's father was designated "esquire" * and very possibly the family was armigerous, but at present definite knowledge on the subject is lacking. The Governor used arms on his seal, but his right to do so has never been satisfactorily settled and cannot be until his descent from a recognized armigerous ancestor has been proved beyond doubt. Standish is the only other of the Mayflower passengers whom circumstantial evidence would place as one of the gentry. He claimed in his will to be of the Standishes of Standish and entitled to lands in England through a great-grandfather who was a younger son of that house. Diligent search has failed wholly to verify his statements, and with proof lacking to show who his English ancestors were, any claim to arms through him must be thrown aside.

In 1891 Mr. William S. Appleton published a list in the *New England Historic-Genealogical Register* † of "Positive Pedigrees and Authorized Arms." ‡ This has been followed by a supplementary list § bringing the number of names up to

* Pope, Pioneers of Massachusetts. † Vol. xlv. 187.

‡ The full sub-title is "Or an attempt at a List of Settlers named in Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of New England, whose Ancestors are recorded in the Heraldic Visitations of England, and whose Descendants are probably living in the United States of America."

§ Register, Vol. lii. 185.

thirty-two. Proof in each case was indisputable, and no claim was admitted without the most careful scrutiny. Neither in these lists, nor in a manuscript list of some additional settlers likely to have been armigerous, but for whose use of arms there was insufficient proof to justify printing their names, does Mr. Appleton mention any Mayflower passenger. To those who know the care with which Mr. Appleton's work was done, this in itself is sufficient proof that neither Winslow, Standish nor their fellow voyagers can be considered armigers.

PLYMOUTH BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 81.*)

[p. 32] The Children of George Barrows & patience his Wife
1 Moses Born on the 14th of february 169$\frac{6}{7}$
2 George Born March 11 1698
Samuel B *

The Children of John doty Junior & Mehittaball doty his wif (*worn*)
1 Mehitteball born November 4th 1694
2 Edward born the first of November 1697
3 John † born february 5th 1700
Sarah born october 14 1707
Suzannah born Aprill 20 1710
lidiah born february 10th 171$\frac{12}{13}$

The Children of Joshua Mors & Eliazebeth Mors his W(*worn*)
1 Joshua borne September 12th 1699
2 Elizabeth born on ye 8th of october 1701
3 Edward born on the 25th of July 1704
4 Joseph born on the 29th of December 1706
5 Newberrey born on ye 28 of July 1709
6 Abigail born on ye 22d of September 1711
7 TheoDoros Born August 20th 1714

[p. 33] The Child of Mer Thomas Lorein and Mrs Deborah Lorein his Wife
1 Thomas born on the 4th day of february 1700

* This entry was not completed.
† This has been altered into "Jacob" in a different hand and ink.

The Child of Abner Silvester, and Jedidah his Wife
Nath[ll] Silvester born October y[e] 22. 1749.

The Children of Abner Silvester, and Abigail his Wife
1 Caleb Silvester Born December 16th 1754. Deceas[d] July 5th 1756
2 Abner Silvester Born Aug[st] 1. 1756

The Child of David Shepard & of Rebekah Shepard his Wife
1 David born on the 4th day of february 1700
2 Rebecah born on y[e] 12th of Aprill 1702
3 Prudence born the 26 of March 170$\frac{4}{5}$
4 a son born March 24 176–7 * Deceased aprill 170$\frac{6}{7}$
5 Ruth born february 22 1708
6 A son born June y[e] 8 : 1713 Deceased on y[e] 26 of June 1713
7 Abigal born on y[e] first Day of September 1715

The Children of Jeduthan Robbins & hannah Robbins his wife
1 Jeduthan born Aprill 23[d] 1694
2 hesther born on the 4 of June 1695 deceased
3 John born on the 21 of May 1696
4 Nicolos born on the 25th of January 1698
5 perses born on the 27th of November 1699
6 Hannah born Aprill 1702
7 Elizabeth born March 1708
Lemuel †
Abigail †
Mehitabel †

[p. 34] The Children of James Winslow and Mary Winslow his Wife
1 Seth born March y[e] 7th 169$\frac{8}{9}$
2 Mary born March y[e] Last 170$\frac{0}{1}$

Isaac Lothrop Esq[r] born June 23th 1673. Deceased Sept[r] 7. 1743

The Children of Isaac Lothrop & Elizabeth his wife
1 A daughter born the 28th of october 1699 deceased November 19th 1699
2 Maltiah born June 29 day Ano Dom 1701 Deceas[d] July 6th 1771
3 Elizabeth born on the 15th of Aprill 1705 Deceas[d] Nov[r] 1. 1745.
4 Isaac born on the 13th of ffebruary 1707 Deceas[d] April 26. 1750

* 1706–7.
† These names are in a modern hand.

The Children of John Woshborn & lidiah Woshborn his Wife
1 John born on the 19th of Aprill 1699
2 Ichabod born on the 7th of february $170\frac{0}{01}$
3 Marsey born on the 21 of Aprill 1702
4 Elisha born November ye 5. 1703
5 Ephraim born on ye 6th of June 1705
6 Barnabas born feburey 12 $170\frac{6}{7}$
7 Jabiz born Aprill 10 1708
8 Eben born Agust 18 1709
9 Thankfull born february 24 $17\frac{14}{15}$

[p. 35] The Children of Nathaniel holmes & Ellinor holmes his Wife
1 Marsey born on the 26th of december 1701
2 Nathaniel born on the : 1 : of March 1702
3 Joshua born on the 11th of June 1705
4 Patience born November 14 1707
5 Elener born March 15th 1709
6 Joseph born Novemr 8th 1712
7 Benjamin Born ffebruary 13th 1715
8 Richard born Desember 26 1718
9 Meletiah born April 7th 1720.

The Childrin of Ebenazer Eatton & Hanah Eaton his Wife
1 Ebenazer born September 17th 1702
2 Benjamin born November 23d 1704
3 Marsey born March 15th $170\frac{5}{6}$
4 Elisha born october 11th 1708
5 Gidian born on the 5th of ffebruary $17\frac{11}{12}$
6 Joanna born ye 29th of Aprill 1716

The Children of Benjamin Curtice & Mary Curtice his Wife
1 Mary born desember 8th 1701
2 Benjamin Curtice born on the 10 of october 1704

The Children of Josiah Torrey & Marcy his Wife.
1. Marcy Torrey Born Janry 8th 1752.
2. Joseph Torrey Born Augst 8. 1754.

[p. 36] The Children of Ephraime Kempton & pattience Kempton His Wife
1. Ephraime Born Fabruary The 9th $170\frac{2}{3}$
2 Thomas born on the 20th of february $170\frac{4}{5}$
3 William born on ye 3d of August 1707
4 Joanna born Jully ye 22 1710.

The Children of Eleazer Elles & Deborah his Wife
1. Zilpa Elles Born August 5th 1747
2. Barnabas Elles Born, Decr 9. 1749

3. Je * Elles Born, July 15. 1751
4. Abigail Elles Born, Novr 24. 1753
5. Deborah Elles Born, May 15. 1756.
6. Molly Elles, Born March 17th 1758.
7 Pelham Elles, Born Feby ye 3^{d} 1761
8 William Elles, Born April 20th 1764.

The Children of Richard Eaverson & of Eliazebeth Eaverson His Wi(fe)
1 Richard Eaverson born November 10th 1700
2 Ephraime born September ye 1. 1702
3 Ebenazar born on the 14th of Aprill 1705

The Children of John Eastland and of Mary Eastland His Wife
1 Zeruiah born December y^{e} 8th 1703
2 Joseph born on the 12th of November 1705
3 Elizabeth born 31 January 1708
4 Marey born November first 1710 Deceased November 13th 17(*worn*)
5 hannah born ffebruary : 13 : 17$\frac{12}{13}$ Decesed Desembe 2^{d} 1717
6 Jean born September 15 1715 Decased December 18th 1717
7 Joshuah born on y^{e} 13th of Aprill 1718 Deceased July 25 1719
8 Mary born on y^{e} 3^{d} Day of March 1720

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY DEEDS.

(*Continued from page 96.*)

[Vol. II, Pt. I, p. 49]

1653 BRADFORD GOV^{R}

A bond appointed to bee Recorded

Know all men by these p^{r}sents that I Timothy Hatherley of Scittuate in the collonie of New Plymouth in New England gentleman Doe bind mee my heires executors and adminestrators unto John Hoare of the same towne and collonie yeoman in the summe of fourscore pounds to bee paied to the said John hoare his heires executors adminestrators or as-

* This name is very badly blotted, but appears to be Jesse.

signes ; To the which payment well and truly to bee made and Donn I bind mee mine heires executors and adminestrators feirmly by these p^r^sents

Sealed with my seale Dated the twentieth Day of the twelveth month commonly called ffebruary Anno Domi; 1652

Wheras the above bounden Timothy Hatherly hath sold unto the above named John hoare certaine houses and Lands about an hundred acres of Mersh and upland as appeers by the Deed bearing Date the tenth Day of aprill Anno 1651 the condicon of this p^r^sent obligacon is such That if the said Timothy Hatherley his heires executors and adminnestrators Doe maytaine & Defend the said houses and Land and every pte therof unto the said John hoare his heires executors and assignes against all claimes from or by any of the three gentlemen In England Mr Richard Andrewes Mr John Beachamp Mr James Sherley and the above bounden Mr Timothy Hatherley and all or any claiming from by or under them or any of them Then this p^r^sent obligation to bee voide and of none effect or else to stand in full power strength and vertue ;

Timothy Hatherley (Seale)

Sealed and Delivered
in the p^r^sence of
Josepth Tilden
Humphrey Turner
John Saffin

[50] The writting underneath was Recorded by order of the court June the seaventh 1653

These p^r^sents Witnesse that wheras Willam hatch and Richard Towte hiered of Robert hammon a smale prcell of land for two yeares which land the 2^cond^ yeare was sowen Reaped and the cropp carried away by John hoare ; and twise cast him in Dammages ; these p^r^sents Witnesse that I Richard Towte Doe freely fully and absolutly acquite the said Willam hatch and John hoare them and theire heires for ever for all my Right title enterest in the Land aforsaid ; and from all Dammages I Richard Towte sustained by the said John hoare his sowing

Reapinge and carrying away the cropp from the said land; and further I Richard Towte promise and covenant by these p^rsents never to trouble sue or any way moleste the said Willam hatch or John hoare them or either of them they or either of theire heires executors or adminnestrators for ever; in and to the well prformance wheroff I bind mee my heires executors adminestrators for ever

In Witnesse wherof I have heerunto sett my hand this fift day of March 1652 The marke off

Witnessed by us Richard R T Towte

James Cudworth Humphry Johnson

[51] 1653 BRADFORD GOVN^R

Memorand: the 4th of May 1653

That Experience Michell of the Towne of Duxburrow in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth in New England in America; planter Doth acknowlidg that for and in consideracon of the full somme of twenty five pounds to him in hand payed by Captain Thomas Willett of the Towne of Plym: in the Jurisdiction aforsaid; hee hath freely and absolutely barganed allianated and sold unto the said capt: Willett all that his pte and proprietie of Land which as Purchaser belongeth unto him at Sowamsett Mattapoisett and places adiacent both upland and Meddow with all and singulare the appurtenances privilidges and emunities belonging unto the the same; To have and to hold his said pte portion and proprietie of land both upland and meddow which as purchaser belongeth unto him att Sowamsett Mattapoisett and places adiacent with all and singulare the appurtenances privilidges and emunities belonging therunto or unto any pte and pcell therof unto the onely proper use and behoof of him the said captaine Willett his heires and assignes for ever; The said primises with all the said Experience Michell his Right title and enterest of and into the said primises and every pte and pcell therof to belonge unto the onely proper use and behoofe of him the said capt: Thomas Willett his heires and assignes for ever

The bargaine and sale above written was acknowlidged before captaine Standish asistant; the day and yeare above mencioned

Memorand: the 4th of May 1653
That James Lendall of the towne of Duxburrow in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth Tayler hath acknowlidged that for and in consideracon of the sum of three pounds to him alreddy payed by Edmond Chandeler of the towne aforsaid in the Jurisdiction aforsaid planter; That hee hath freely and absolutly barganed allianated and sold unto the said Edmond Chandeler two acres of mersh meddow bee it more or lesse the which was sometimes the meddow of Peeter Brownes Children Lying in the towneshipp of Duxburrow aforsaid neare unto the Dweling place of the said Edmond Chandeler; being bounded on the one side with other land of the said Edmond Chandelers; and on the other side with a certaine pcell of meddow belonging to John Washburne Junier; To have and to hold the said two acres of mersh meddow bee it more or lesse soe bounded as aforsaid with all and singulare the appurtenances and privilidges belonging therunto unto the said Edmond Chandeler his heires and assignes for ever; the said primises with all and singulare the appurtenances therunto belonging to appertaine unto the onely pper use and behoofe of him the said Edmond Chandler his heires and assignes for ever

This sale was acknowlidg(ed)
before Mr John Alden
asistant;

(*To be continued.*)

SCITUATE, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 87.*)

[10] Jonathan Merritt and Elizabeth Whiton were Married August 8 171(*worn*) pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher

Joseph Warwick and Experience Tantachu were married August 14. 1710 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Thomas Turner and Hannah Jackson were married October: 26: 1710 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Jeremiah Hatch Junior and Mary Johnson were married November, 28: 1710: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Joseph Tilden and Sarah White were Married November, 30: 1710: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

ffrancis Barker Jr and Mary Jacob Were married December, 28. 171(*worn*) pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Edmund Morey and Sarah Ewell Were Married December 29: 1710 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Joseph Cushing and Mercy Pickles Were Married January 1st 1710–11 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

David Tilden and Abigail Pitcher were married January, 11: 1710–11 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

James Cushing and Sarah House were married January, 18: 1710–11: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Joseph Barber and Mary Kent Were married January 25, 1710–11 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Daniell Lincolne and Elizabeth Whetcomb were married ffebruary, 15: 1710–11 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Thomas Tobie and Mary Damen were married July 12: 1711: pr Mr Nath: Pitcher.

Thomas Curtis and Mary gilford were married September, 19: 1711: per Mr Nathanaell Pitcher

Philip Wilcutt & Deborah Gannett were married October, 22: 1711: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Thomas Merritt & Abigail woodworth were married November; 7: 1711: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Zechariah Damen & Mehetable Chittenden were married December, 6: 1711: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Thomas Bedford & Jane Mellus were married January 15: 1711–12 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Benjamin Pierce Jr and Mary Cowing were married ffebruary, 5: 1711–12 pr Nathanaell Pitcher:

William Mellus & Jael Chittenden were married March 5. 1711–12 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Matthew Gannett Jr and Mary Chapman were married June, 30: 1712 pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

Ebenezer Woodworth & Mary (*) were married October, 16: 1712: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher

Jedidiah Hammond & Elizabeth Parker were married November, 3: 1712: pr Mr Nathanaell Pitcher:

[p. 11] Richard Garrett married to Persis Peirce December the 3d 1695

John Jackeson of Plymouth & Abigail woodworth of Sittuate were married December the 24th 1695

Jacob Vinall & Mary Cudworth were married ffebruary 12th 169$\frac{5}{6}$

* Illegible.

Rodolphus Elmes & Bithiah Dodson were married ffebruary 20th 169$\frac{5}{6}$

Thomas Hatch & Hannah Cudworth were married March 6th 169$\frac{5}{6}$

John ffarow of Hingham & Persis Holebroke of Sittuate were married Aprill 30th 1696

Zechariah Coleman & Joanna Cudworth were married September 16th 1696

Joseph White Junior married to Oseeth Turner September the 16th 1696

William Tickner Jr * married to Lydia Tilden November the 2d 1696

Thomas Oliver Married to Bithiah Clappe November the 11th 1696

Joseph Nichols Married to Bathsheba Pinsen January the 12th 169$\frac{6}{7}$

William Parker married to Rachell Clarke March the 2d 169$\frac{6}{7}$

Abraham Barden married to Mary Booth October the 20th 1697

John Marshall of Boston married to Jane Allin of Sittuate November 10th 1697

Hezekiah woodworth married to Hannah Clap December the 23d 1697

Gershom Marble married to wait-still Ingle December the 29th 1697

Joseph White Senior married to Elizabeth Vinall June the 7th 1699

Deacon Thomas King married to Deborah Briggs June the 15th 1699

Israell Hatch was married to Elizabeth Hatch July the 27th 1699

John Baylie married to Abigail Clap ffebruary the 19th 1700

John Bayly and Ruth Clothier both of Sittuate were married December the 9th 1699 :

Robert Osgood and Sarah Dodson both of Sittuat were married December the 14th 1699

Josiah Turner and Hannah Holebrooke both of Scittuate were married January 24th 1700

Ebenezer Mott & Grace Vinall both of Scittuate were married ffebruary 19th 1700

Samuell Tuell & Mehetable James both of Scittuate were married October 24th 1700

* The "Jr" is in a modern hand.

Samuell Winslow of Rochester and Bithiah Holebrook of Scittuate were Married September 26 1700
Samuell Turner & Desire Barker both of Scittuate were married November 20th 1700

(*To be continued.*)

THE INVENTORY OF SAMUEL[2] EATON (FRANCIS[1]) AND THE SETTLEMENT OF HIS ESTATE.

Transcribed from the Original Records,

BY GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN.

The record of the settlement of the estate of Samuel[2] Eaton (Francis[1]) of Middleboro, which is found in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume IV, Part I, page 83, is most unsatisfactory, since the meagre facts it contains serve only to show that there are probably many descendants of Francis Eaton whose connection has never been suspected and may always remain unknown.

Samuel Eaton married, first, before 1647, Elizabeth ——, who was living 5 (15) October, 1652, and Bradford's History states that she had one child living in 1651. She died before 1661, for Samuel married, second, on 10 (20) January, 1660–61, Martha[3] Billington (Francis[2], John[1]), who survived him.

The record shows that the first wife must have had at least two daughters who had married and had children living when the estate was settled, and that at least one of these daughters was dead. No other construction can be put upon the statement "and the Children of the first wife to have the sume of twenty shillings a peece & such of them as are Dead the sume to be payed amonge theire Children."

The record also proves that the surviving children by the second wife were a son and three unmarried daughters, the daughters all under age. The "Daughter provided for by her Grand father" must have been the one named in the deed dated 3(13) January 1663–64, in which Francis Billington conveyed land at Middleborough to Samuel and Martha Eaton (calling them his son-in-law and daughter) for their lifetime and then to their daughter Sarah.

An Inventory of the estate of Samuell Eaton of Middlbery Late Deceased exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the 29th of October 1684

Item 3 Cowes	06	00	00
Item a two yeer old heiffer	01	10	00
Item a yeer old heiffer	01	00	00
Item a yeer old heiffer	01	00	00
Item 2 Colts	01	00	00
Item a Mare	01	00	00
Item a Mare	02	00	00
Item a horse	01	10	00
Item swine	02	02	00
Item a prte in a Grindstone	00	3	00
Item a Cart and whees and a yoke	01	00	00
Item plow takeling axes & hoes a spade 2 sickles	01	00	00
Item wheat and rye and fflax and Tobacco	02	03	00
Item Indian Corn upon the Ground	05	00	00
Item a Cannoo	00	05	00
Item Cotton woole and sheeps woole	01	04	00
Item Clothes and Armes	03	11	00
Item beding	03	00	00
Item bookes	00	08	00
Item potts & tramell and tonges a bridle & a saddle	02	02	00
Item old lumber	00	10	00
Item house and land Graunted by the Towne of Middlbery prised att	07	00	00
prised by us John Allin the whole is	37	11	00
Nathaniel : Warren			
The Debts Due from the estate to marchant lake of Boston	£ 04	s 00	d 00
for worke of his sonnes	02	10	00
smale Debts	02	10	00

for the settleing of the estate of Samuell Eaton of Middlbery Deceased this Courts orders that the eldest shall have the house and Land that was Graunted to the said Eaton by the Towne of Middlberry after his Mothers Decease; the Daughter provided for by her Grand father; and to have ten shillings att Marriage or when shee is of age the which first happens; and the Children of the first wife to have the sume of twenty shillings a peece & such of them as are Dead the sume to be payed amonge theire Children and twenty shillings for the two youngest Children each to have theire prte att age or Marriage which shall first happen; and the widdow to have the remaindr for her releiffe;

THE DIARY OF JABEZ FITCH, JR.

(*Continued from page 110.*)

June 1st 1757 I went to work with a Party of 20 men on ye Hospital where I was Yesterday Found out Joshh Yemon Camé Home to Diner as We Were Returning I was Treated Vary Hansom By an old Land Lady on ye Island & Toard night ye Docr Came to Se Us Contrivd Somthing More to Be Don — Then I Came Home & Heard Considrable Fiddleing in ye Evening &c —

June 2nd In ye Morning Early I Went into ye Fort For Some Nails To Finish ye Hospital Then I Went over to ye Island with 10 Men Got Some Tools Came to ye Plais There was a Dutch Boy & a Yong Woman a Milking Som Cows &c — Then we Finishd ye Hospital and Returnd Home Mr Best Treted Me with a Dram of Cordial — Part of our Regt are Now Firing at a Mark This Afternoon I went to Se Serjt Giles &c —

ye 3rd In ye Morning I went Into ye Fort and Se ye Workmen Lt Huntley was on ye Works — In ye Evening I Lit of Mr Langley a Jentleman Living with Mr Best He Invited Me Home With Him Treted Extreamly well & I Staid & Lodgd with Him that Night Had Much Good Discorce with Him &c

ye 4th I arose Vary Early In ye Morning & after Rol Caling I Toock a Walk with Mr Langley in ye Camp & we went to a Tent & there with Some others we Read 1 Corinth 13 Chap. & Matthew 5 Chap we Sung in Docr Wattss Hymns Bok 1st 49th &c Then Mr Langley Prayd with Us &c — This Day I Workd for Mr Best First went to Work on His Seller on ye Small Island In ye afternoon went to Get Som Timber on ye Rode we found Near 40 Cakes of chocalet Spild By Laying in ye Sun at Night I Recd 2S For my Days work

Sunday June 5th 1757 I Went to Work with a Party of 15 Men to Droy Timber into ye Fort. But Vary Little Resemblence of the Sabath. Indeed one of ye Sentries Said that ye Sabath was Taken Up & Put Into ye Stors at Albony & Not to Be Sufferd to Com Up Here till ye Fort was Finishd — The Regulars Had A Genll Revue in ye Afternoon — Then they were

Marchd out of the Fort & Fired Platoons after we Had Finishd our Days work I was Dismisd From ye Piquet Guard &c —

ye 6th In ye Morning I Made a Muster Role of our Company in order For a Muster — After I Had Don That I Helpd Clerk Niles Make another of ye Same Sort — Then our Company & Some others Shot at A Mark — in ye Eening I went to Serjt Gears Tent and Hered Capt. Jefferies Clerk Play Upon His Fiddle

ye 7th In ye Morning After Breakfast I Wrote a Letter to Brother Rudd In ye Afternoon ye Regt was Under arms in order for a Muster But we Didnt Go thro with it — We fired Some Plattones — Thin I went on ye Piquet Guard with Capt. Whittlecy &c This Night John Roben was Sent in from Capt. Putmons Scout Confind for Threatning &c

ye 8th In ye Morning I was Sent Down to ye Brickill with ye Covring Party there I Got acquainted with one Isaac Sims of ye Regulars In ye afternoon I Wrote a Letter to Brother Pelatiah &c This Day I Se 48 oxen Swim over ye River — The Flies were Vary Troublesom To Me — about 10 oClok at Night we was Relievd By a Party from the New Piqt &c

ye 9 In ye Morning I went To Se Clerk Niles was Treated with a Dram of Cherry &c Then I went to Work for Mr Best to Get Some Pickets — This Day we Hered ye News of a Scirmage that Capt Rogers Has Lately Had &c — at Night Corpl Walbridge & I Recd Each of Us 2s for our Days work — and Undertoock To Get Some Picets for Him By ye Great At Night I Slept Vary Comfortable and in my Sleep I Had a Vary Plain Idea of Home &c —

ye 10th In ye Morning Corpl Jacob Andrus &c Corpl Walbridg & I Went to Get Some Picets for Mr Best — About 11 oClok we were Alarmd By A Smart Firing over where ye Carpenters was at work We Not Having our Arms with Us made ye Best of our way into ye Fort Then I Got My arms and Toock out where ye Party was Attacted there found Some Dead Men But ye Enimy were Drawn of & Genll Lyman Persuing them with a Party &c 4 Men were Brought in and Buried after about 2 Hours I went out in another Party we Soon Met ye Genll who Told Us yt He over Toock them & Fired on them Drove them of from Some of their Packs Plunder &c Then we went &

Lockd Round Where ye Scirmage was one of our Men Found a Blanket I Found a Gun that Belongd To one of Capt. Slaps Men that was Kild then we Returnd In to ye Camp & ye Gen^ll^ Gave Us a Dram &c — In the Scirmage there Was Four Men Kild and Five More are Mising Viz

Of Capt. Putmons Company
  Daniel Camel Mising
Of Capt. Fitchs Company
  Jacob Reed
  Isaac Tocomawos } Mising
  Benjamin Wintworth
Of Capt. Slapps Company
  Rice Edwards
  Wm Mortawomock } Kild
  John Wolcot Mising
Of Capt. Whittlecys Company
  Thomas Buckley
  Martin Hucker } Kild

The Men that were Kild Were all Scalpt Some of Them their Brains Run out Wil^m^ Mortawomocks Brest was Cut open & His Hart Torn Out — Our Men that are Mising We Can't Tell whether they are Dead or Captivated They all belongd to ye Pic^qt^ Guard Save Camel & He to ye Workmen — In ye Scirmage Lt Billings Lost a Jacket & Some Writinings of Value &c —

(*To be continued.*)

ABSTRACTS OF THE BARNSTABLE COUNTY, MASS., PROBATE RECORDS.

Made from the original records by GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN.

On the second of June, 1685, Plymouth Colony was divided into three counties, Plymouth, Barnstable and Bristol, and the probate records of Barnstable County since that date are kept at the office of the Register of Probate at the town of Barnstable.

[Vol. I, p. 1] Will of Capt. JAMES FORSTER, "Late of London."

Legacies: to Mr. Robert Goss, "my hoope ring"; to each watcher in his sickness, 5s.; to Elisha Hedge, Jr., 10s.; to Charles Knight, "his ffreedom"; an island called Quitneset to

"my Sister Elizabeth Wopshot the Daughter of Elizabeth Torlton Lately Living in Jacobs Streete in Southworke neare London" . . . if she die without issue "I give it to my honnoured mother" Elizabeth, wife of Mr. John Torlton; to servant Edward Ames, £5 in shoes; to servants "Larrance bustob" and Christopher West, 20s. each; Mr. John Norman, his attorney for receiving debts due at "Antego" is to send the proceeds to Mr. Robert Torlton, at Pewter Hall, Lime St., London, to be disposed of according to former order; to Capt. John Thacher and Mr. Elisha Hedge, both of Yarmouth, who are made executors, "two guinnes to make each of them a Ring. and in defect of the gould the vallue there of in Silver." "I . . . have here unto set my Seale and made a marke (my hands being So weake I Cannot write) this" 11 Feb'y, 1685–6.

Witnesses Joseph Rider, Samuel Howes. The former made oath to the will at the County Court, 15 June, 1686, and the latter before the Governor (Thomas Hinckley) and Mr. Barnabas Lothrop, assistant, 13 July, 1686. Recorded 19 July, 1686, by Joseph Lothrop, Recorder.

[p. 2] Inventory taken 26 Feb'y and 10 Mch., 1685–6, by Barnabas Lothrop, Esq., and Mr. John Miller. Amount £207 : 06 : 06. Debts to the estate £01 : 08 : (*worn*). Estate owed £49 : 01 : (*worn*), to Dr. John Fuller, Mr. Elisha Hedge and Widow Eldredge.

[p. 3] Will of Robert Wixam of Eastham. Makes wife Alice and son-in-law Nathaniel Mayo executors. Legacies: to daughter Jemima, a cow, a hive of bees, and house room and priviledge in the orchard as long as she is unmarried; to grandchild Nathaniel Mayo, a calf; to wife Alice, the rest of the personal estate, and "that part of my dwelling house I now Live in and the benifit of my orchard during her natural Life"; to son Titus Wixam the remaining part of the house and at the death of wife Alice the share bequeathed to her, also all land on same side of highway as the house and all meadow adjoining, half an acre of meadow at Rock Harbor between two parcels of Thomas Williams, a parcel of upland between Little Skekit and Rock Harbor, a field which he now improves above the highway, with two acres breadth from that field to the highway opposite the house; to son Barnabas Wixam the rest of the thirty acres above the highway, all meadow and marsh in Great Namaskaket by the beach, and meadow at Rock Harbor between Daniel Cole and Gyles Hopkins. Sons Titus and Barnabas must provide for four or five cattle for the widow while she lives, and at her death Titus is to have a feather bed and an iron pot, and Barnabas another feather bed and a brass kettle. Dated 1 Oct.

1686. Signed with a mark. Witnesses, Mark Snow, Thomas Paine. Recorded 22 Oct., 1686, by Joseph Lothrop.
[p. 4] Inventory taken 11 Oct., 1686, by Mark Snow and Daniel Cole; amount, £87 : 05 : 11. Debts due to Mr. Crosby, Mr. Pepper, Mr. Treat, Nath Young, Mr. Prince; sworn to by Alice Wixam, relict, 18 Oct., 1686, before John Freeman, Assistant.

(*To be continued.*)

DEPOSITIONS.

(*Continued from page 46.*)

[Plym. Col. Wills III : I : 40]

The Testimony of Anna Little aged sixty yeares or therabouts saith that coming to visite Ralph Chapman a little before his will was made; and his Daughter was ffeeding of him; said this Deponant why Doe you feed him; his Daughter answered hee Can not feed himselfe: his hands are soe swelled; and shee being faine to Cutt his victualls into smale peeces put it into his mouth which I stranged att; shee uncovering his hands I saw they were swelled like bladders to my amazment; This said Deponant further saith that somtime after shee Coming thither to visitt him againe; they were swelled soe That his Daughter was faine to put his Tobacco pipe to his mouth and returne it againe as hee would; for I saw hee could not; as I Judge Doe it; and this Deponant further saith not;

Taken in the Court this sixt
of June 1672 attested p^r^ me
Nathaniel : Morton Secretary

The preceding deposition, which shows that Anna (Warren) Little was born about 1612, was made in connection with the probating of the will of Ralph Chapman of Marshfield, to show why he could not sign and seal it. Other depositions to the same effect were made by William Ford, Sr. (who drew up the will), "aged 67 or therabouts"; by Thomas Tilden, "aged about fifty yeares"; and by Ephraim Little, "aged 22 yeares or therabouts."

[Plym. Col. Deeds, II : II : 56]

The 15th of october 1661
Nathaniell Warren aged thirty seaven yeares or therabouts being Deposed saith that hee was Desired by Samuell Ryder to goe to the house of Thomas Morton; somtime about the beginning of Aprill last past before the Date heeroff; To talke with Robert Ransome about some land hee had sold him att Mannomett ponds; and after some Debate about it; The said

Robert Ransome Did Release the said land unto The said Samuell Ryder againe; on Condition that the said Samuell Ryder should pay the sume of three pounds and ten shillings to mee the said Nathaniell Warren for him the said Robert Ransome; and further saith not;

The oath of Nathaniell Warren taken before mee Thomas Southworth Assistant the Day & yeare abovewritten

On 20 March, 1660–61, Samuel Ryder, Jr., of Plymouth, cooper, sold to Robert Ransome, of Plymouth, planter, his house and twenty-five acres of upland at Manomet Ponds, near Thomas Clarke's farm, also one acre of meadow at Little's meadow. The deed of this land, the foregoing deposition, and another of the same tenor and date made by William Clarke "aged twenty seaven yeares or therabouts," are all recorded on the same page. This deposition and the fact that his mother came in the *Anne* in the latter part of July, 1623, show that Nathaniel[2] Warren (Richard[1]) was born in 1624, or possibly very early in 1625.

(*To be continued.*)

THE VITAL RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, MASS.

(*Continued from page 112.*)

[p. 4] birthes

martha ye daughter of Timothy williamson was Borne ye first of may 1670

abigail ye daughter of Timothy williamson was Borne ye 10 of August 1672

mary ye Daughter of Arthur Howland Juniour was Borne the 22 of february 1668

Ebenezer the sonne of Arthur Howland Junr was Borne the 7 of december 1671

Thomas the sonne of Arthur Howland Junr was Borne the 26 of September 1672

lidia the daughter of Samuell Baker was Borne ye 18 of february 1659

Elizabeth the daughter of Samuell Baker (was) Borne ye 18 of march 1661

(*worn*) daughter of Samuell (*worn*) of may 1663 *

(*worn*) Borne (*worn*) (16)65 *

(*worn*) of Samuell (*worn*) of (*worn*) *

(*worn*) daughter (*worn*) 1669 *

(*worn*) (Sa)muel (*worn*) of (*worn*) *

Elizabeth ye daughter of John ffoster was Borne ye 24 of September 1664

* These five entries were made at the same time, and clearly refer to children of Samuel Baker.

John ye sonne of John foster was Borne the .12. of october 1666:

Josiah the sonne of John ffoster was Borne the 7th of June 1669

mary the daughter of John foster was Borne the 13th of September 1671

Bridget ye Daughter of John Huit was Borne ye 17 of may 1673

William the sonne of michaell ford was Borne the 26 of december 1672: 72

Mathew the sonne of william Maycomber was Borne the 3rd of ffebruary 1649

Hannah the daughter of John low was Borne the .15. of July: 1670

Sarah the daughter of Joseph Waterman was Borne the 4th of may 1674

Gilbert the sonne of Nathaniell Winslow was borne the 11 of July 1673

John the sonne of John Dogget was Borne the .28. of June 1674

Joanna The daughter of Clement King was Borne ye 28 of September 1655

Hannah the daughter of Jacob Dingly was Borne the .28. of May 1675

Joseph the sonne of Jacob Dingly was Borne the .9. of August 1672

George The son of Timothy (W)illiamson was Borne (*worn*) 2^ond^ of May: 1675

(*worn*)lme the sonne of Nathaniell (*worn*) was Borne ye 22 of (*worn*) (16)75

Mariages

Joseph Hanmore and Bet(hiah) Tubs were maried the .24. June (*worn*)

Walter Hatch and stable were maried y^e^ .1. of August 1674

Daniell white & Hannah (Hunt) were maried ye 19 of Aug(ust) 1674

James Clement and martha Deane were maryed the 28 of December at night 1674

Joseph Treauant and Han(nah) Barnes were maried the 6th of January 1674

John Rowse and Elizabe(th) Doety were maryed ye 13 of Janu(ary) 1674

m^r^ Ralph Powell and martha Clement were maried ye 30 o(f) october: 1676

Thomas maycumber & Sar(ah) Crooker were maried the 2(*) of January: 1676

* This appears to be a number between 20 and 29.

Robert Batson and Ann Winter were maried t(he) .13. of July 1676
John Philips and A(*worn*) was maryed ye 3rd of (*worn*) 1677
John Bayly and Ann Bourne were maryed t(he) 9th of May. 1677
Samuell Baker (*worn*) Simmons were m(*worn*) 21 of ffebruary (*worn*)
Isaac holmes (*worn*) Rowse were m(*worn*) of Aprill 167(*worn*)

[p. 5] Burialls

(*worn*) Treauant had a sonne (bur)ied the 8 of november 1678
(Will)iam Holmes was Buried 9 of november 1678 86 yeares old
(*worn*) Dogget had a sonne buried 11 of march 167$\frac{8}{9}$
(M)ehetabell the daughter of John Carver was Buried y^e^ 19 of Aprill 1679
(*worn*) Carver Seniour was Buried 23 of June 1679. being 42 years old
(W)illiam Sherman Seniour was (bu)ried the 25 of october 1679
(Jos)iah Snow had a sonne buried the (*worn*) of December 1679
(Ro)bert Carver was buried the (*worn*) of Aprill : 1680 being 86 yeares old
(Sarah) the wife of Samuel (Sher)man was Buried the (*worn*) of July 1680
(*worn*)h the wife of edward (*worn*) was Buried ye 1 of october 1680
(*worn*) Sherman Junior (*worn*) ye 17 of november 1680
(*worn*)h winslow (*worn*)ried the 23 of (*worn*)
m^r^ Josiah Winslow Sen was Buried the first of December 1674 being in ye 69 year of his age:
James Clement was buried The 10th of ffebruary 1674
Captaine Nathaniell Thomas was buried the 16th of ffebruary 1674
Arthur Howland Seniour was Buried the .30. of october 1675
Ephraim little had a daughter Buried ye 14 of June : 1675
faith the wife of John Philips was buried the 21 of december 1675
John the sonne of John Branch was slayne with Captaine Pearce neare Rehoboth ye latter end of march 1676 and There buried
Timothy williamson was buried ye 6th of August 1676
Ellen the wife of Samuell Baker was buried the 27 of August 1676
Jonathan winslow was Buried the 8th of September 1676 being .38. yeare old
William fford Seniour was Buried the 23 of September 1676 being aged .72.

George ye sonne of John Rouse Juniour was Buried ye 9 of december 1676
Mary ye daughter of Si(*worn*) Rowse was Buried ye 25 (*worn*) december (*worn*)
Dorothy ye daug(*worn*) little was (*worn*) ffebruary (*worn*)

[p. 6] Burialls

Thomas Bourne dyed & was Buried ye 11 of may 1664 being then aged . 83.
Elizabeth ye wife of Thomas Tilden dyed & was buried ye 12 of December 1663
John walker dyed & was buried ye 11 of December 1663
Grace the wife of John Phillips dyed & was Buried the 24 of June 1666
William Shirtly was Buried ye 24 of June 1666
Jeremiah phillips was Buried ye 24 of Ju(*worn*) 1666

mariages

Arthur Howland Jun (*worn*) and m^rs^ Elizabeth Pr(ence) maryed the 9th of d(ecember 1667)
michaell fford and (Abigail) Snow was maryed (12) december 1667
William Sher(man) and Desire Doety (*worn*) ye 25 of de(cember 1667)
John Hu(et and Martha) Winter (*worn*) 4th of (*worn*)

[p. 7] (B)urialls

(*worn*) White Juniour was (*worn*) the : 27 : March . 1670
(*worn*)e wife of Resolved (*worn*) (*wa*)s buried y^e^ . 3 . of Aprill 1670

Birthes

Sarah ye daughter of John Silvester was Borne y^e^ . 4 . of febrary 1659
John the sonne of John Silvester was Borne the 13 . of September . 1671
Nathaniell the sonne of Nathaniell Winslow was Borne The . 29 . of July. 1667
James the Sonne of Nathaniel Winslow was Borne the 16th of August : 1669.
Edmund ye sonne of william Hincksman was Borne the 18 . of Aprill : 1670
Elnathan the daughter (of) William Hincksman (was) Borne ye 26 of January 167 (*worn*)

[p. 8] Mariages

Joseph Taylour and experience Williamson were maried the 25 of Aprill 1684

Mr Stephen Burton and mrs Elizabeth Winslow was maryed The 4th of September 1684

Births

Sarah the Daughter of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was Born the 4th of May 1674

Joseph The son of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was Born Janr the 2d 1676.

Elizabeth the Daughter of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was born Septr the 7th 1679

Abigall the Daughter of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was born Desembr the 31 . 1681.

Anthony the son of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was Born June the 4th 1684

Bethiah the Daughter of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was Born August 20th 1687.

Lidia the Daughter of Joseph Waterman & Sarah his wife was Born the 20th of febuary 1689

(*To be continued.*)

REPORTS FROM STATE SOCIETIES.

MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY.

A meeting of the Society was held at the Hotel Vendome, Boston, on Friday afternoon, May 4, 1900. Mr. George C. Burgess read a paper on "John Billington, A Plymouth Pilgrim." Miss Caroline Eaton Densmore and Mr. Albert Adams Densmore sang several selections, and the usual informal reception followed. About one hundred and seventy members and their friends were present.

On Saturday, June 2, 1900, a party of seventy-five members and their friends made a pilgrimage to Duxbury, and visited the Alden House; Powder Point, where George Soule lived; the Ezra Weston house; the Standish Monument; the old cemetery where Standish is said to have been buried, and other points of interest.

Donations to the Library and Cabinet.

"The Gorham Family in Rhode Island," from the compiler, Miss Georgiana Guild.

"Ancestry of John Davis and Eliza Bancroft," from the compiler, Mr. Horace Davis.

"The Allerton Family," from Mr. Samuel Waters Allerton.

"The Wade Genealogy," Part I, from the compiler, Mr. Stuart C. Wade.

"The California Register," April, 1900, from Mr. Zoeth S. Eldredge.

"The Descendants of John and Rebecka Magoun," from Mrs. William Penn Hammond.

Members Elected.

April 30, 1900.

576. Miss Maria Spear Daniels, Newton Centre, tenth from James Chilton, ninth from Mary Chilton.
577. Mrs. Henry Veazey Ward, Boston, seventh from James Chilton, sixth from Mary Chilton.
578. Mrs. James Nichols Frye, Brookline, seventh from John Alden.
579. Boylston Adams Beal, Nahant, eighth from John Alden.
580. Mrs. Garrett Beekman Van Pelt, Milwaukee, Wis., eighth from William Bradford.
581. Joshua Edward Howard, Detroit, Mich., ninth from James Chilton, eighth from Mary Chilton.
582. Charles Arndt Dunham, New Brunswick, N. J., tenth from Edward Fuller, ninth from Samuel Fuller.
583. Mrs. Joel Clark Walter, Chicago, Ill., eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
584. John Philo Cowing, Cleveland, Ohio, eighth from Thomas Rogers.
585. Henry Waite Rowley, Utica, N. Y., ninth from Edward Fuller.
586. Mrs. George Rodney Wallace, Fitchburg, seventh from John Howland.
587. George Corlis Nightingale, Providence, R. I., eighth from John Howland.
588. Harry Humphrey Read, Boston, eighth from Myles Standish.
589. Miss Susan Thaxter Cushing, Boston, eighth from William Bradford.
590. Charles Ellis Brewster, Minneapolis, Minn., eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
591. John Alden Daniels, Newton Centre, tenth from James Chilton, ninth from Mary Chilton.

592. Mrs. John Alden Daniels, Newton Centre, eighth from Degory Priest.
593. William Fuller Dyer, St. Joseph, Mo., eighth from Edward Fuller.
594. Mrs. Anthony Dennis Hall, Boston, seventh from George Soule.
595. Herbert Allen Chapin, Somerville, ninth from William Brewster.
596. Mrs. Francis Edwards Trafton, Fall River, tenth from Richard Warren.
597. Mrs. Isaac Curtis, Lynn, seventh from William Brewster.
598. Rev. John Elliot Bowman, Billerica, eighth from Stephen Hopkins.
599. Abbott Fuller Graves, Boston, eighth from Samuel Fuller.

May 4, 1900.

600. Horace Davis, San Francisco, Cal., seventh from Richard Warren.
601. Mrs. William Dwight Parkinson, Waltham, tenth from William Brewster.
602. Mrs. William Penn Hammond, Boston, eighth from William Bradford.
603. Miss Elisabeth Penn Hammond, Boston, ninth from William Bradford.

May 28, 1900.

604. Mrs. Henry Alden Belcher, Randolph, eighth from John Howland.
605. Miss Mary Jane Osborne McAdoo, North Bloomfield, Ohio, ninth from John Howland.
606. Mrs. Esek Steere Ballord, Davenport, Ia., seventh from William Bradford.
607. Mrs. Joseph Howe Tyler, Boston, seventh from Richard Warren.
608. Charles Hitchcock Tyler, Boston, eighth from Richard Warren.
609. Miss Mary Ann Ford, Scituate, ninth from William Brewster.
610. Mrs. Frederick Augustine Nims, Muskegon, Mich., eighth from William Brewster.
611. Augustus Hatch Babcock, Bangor, Me., eighth from Degory Priest.

June 29, 1900.

612. Miss Alice French, Davenport, Ia., eighth from Degory Priest.
613. Mrs. John C. Cook, Cedar Rapids, Ia., eighth from Edward Fuller.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

April, 1900.

214. Ptolemy O'M. Edson, M.D., seventh from Degory Priest.
508. Miss Nora L. Fairbanks, ninth from Isaac Allerton.
542. Charles J. Williams, ninth from Richard Warren.
555. William B. Rand, eighth from George Soule.
557. Mrs. Edwin H. Van Ostrand, tenth from John Howland.

May, 1900.

104. Elmer H. Allen, eighth from John Alden.
226. Francis R. Allen, eighth from John Alden.
568. Miss Elizabeth Cowing, sixth from Henry Samson.
569. Miss Janet McK. Cowing, sixth from Henry Samson.
572. Miss Julia F. Jones, ninth from John Billington, eighth from Francis Billington; eighth from Francis Eaton, seventh from Samuel Eaton; eighth from Samuel Fuller; eighth from Stephen Hopkins.
573. Mrs. Erastus Jones, eighth from John Billington, seventh from Francis Billington; seventh from Francis Eaton, sixth from Samuel Eaton; seventh from Samuel Fuller; seventh from Stephen Hopkins.
578. Mrs. James N. Frye, seventh from Francis Cooke.
594. Mrs. Anthony D. Hall, eighth (two lines) from John Alden.

June, 1900.

164. Miss Elizabeth C. Trott, seventh from Henry Samson; eighth from Thomas Rogers.
266. Edwin S. Crandon, tenth from Stephen Hopkins, ninth from Constance Hopkins.
570. Mrs. Charles L. Kingsbury, ninth from John Billington, eighth from Francis Billington; eighth from Francis Eaton, seventh from Samuel Eaton; eighth from Samuel Fuller; eighth from Stephen Hopkins.
609. Miss Mary A. Ford, eighth from William White.

NEW YORK SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

April 4, 1900.

586. Francis Russell Stoddard, Buffalo, seventh from William Bradford.
587. Harold Binney, Morristown, N. J., tenth from Stephen Hopkins, ninth from Constance Hopkins.
588. Frederic Nelson Le Baron, New York, ninth from Myles Standish.

589. Mrs. James Lester Sexton, Milwaukee, Wis., ninth from Edward Fuller.
590. Warren Egerton Dennis, New York, eighth from William Bradford.
591. Miss Elizabeth Montgomery Sharpe, Wilkesbarre, Pa., ninth from William Brewster.
592. Mrs. Charles Argalis Bovey, Minneapolis, Minn., seventh from John Alden.

May 2, 1900.

593. Mrs. Catharine Whiting Stowers Decker, Scranton, Pa., eighth from William Bradford.
594. Morris Edwards Stowers, Scranton, Pa., eighth from William Bradford.
595. William Burt Cook, Jr., Cohoes, ninth from John Howland.
596. Henry Tilden Swan, New York, ninth from William Bradford.

May 22, 1900.

597. Charles Copeland, New York, ninth from John Alden.
598. Asa Lansford Foster, New York, eighth from Myles Standish.

June 8, 1900.

599. Miss Mary Lawton, Washington, D. C., eighth from Stephen Hopkins.
600. Rudolph Garrigue Leypoldt, New York, ninth from William Bradford.

CONNECTICUT SOCIETY.

Donations to the Library.

"The Allerton Family," from Mr. Samuel Waters Allerton.
"Records of Coventry, Conn.," from Mrs. Susan W. Dimock.

Members Elected.

April 16, 1900.

212. Miss Nancy Bishop Haywood, Batavia, N. Y., tenth from William Brewster.

June 18, 1900.

213. Miss Jessie Clara Chase, Detroit, Mich., ninth from Edward Doty.
214. Mrs. Allan Butler Squire, Meriden, tenth from John Alden.

215. Paul U. Sunderland, M.D., Danbury, tenth from William Brewster, ninth from Love Brewster.
216. Miss Anna Carlyn Patten, Middletown, ninth from John Howland.

PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

March 7, 1900.

124. Mrs. Wilbur F. Paddock, Philadelphia, eighth from William Bradford.

June 6, 1900.

125. Miss Emily Beauveau Rhodes, Ardmore, tenth from John Howland.
126. Mrs. Frank Skinner, Philadelphia, eighth from John Alden.
127. Miss Lucy Stites Richardson, Dover, Del., ninth from John Alden.
128. Charles Winslow Dulles, M.D., Philadelphia, ninth from William Brewster.

Supplemental Line Filed.

May, 1900.

18. Mrs. W. H. McCartney, eighth from Richard Warren.

ILLINOIS SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

April 11, 1900.

76. Charles Edgar Gifford, Jr., Chicago, eighth from Isaac Allerton, seventh from Mary Allerton.

June 16, 1900.

77. Mrs. Albert Antisdel, Chicago, seventh from William Bradford.
78. Mrs. William Ariel Talcott, Rockford, eighth from William White, seventh from Peregrine White.
79. William Ariel Talcott, Rockford, ninth from Edward Fuller, eighth from Samuel Fuller.

Supplemental Lines Filed.

May, 1900.

3. Victor C. Alderson, ninth from George Soule; ninth from Francis Cooke.

51. Charles F. Quincy, tenth from John Alden.

June, 1900.

46. Hubert C. Downs, ninth from Richard Warren.

OHIO SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

May 1, 1900.

38. Mrs. George Hoadley, Jr., Cincinnati, eighth from Myles Standish.
39. Mrs. Charles Humphreys Newton, Marietta, ninth from William Bradford.
40. Miss Eleanor Edgerton Putnam, Marietta, ninth from William Bradford.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA SOCIETY.

Donations to the Library.

"The Allerton Family," from Mr. Samuel Waters Allerton.

"Report of American Historical Association," two volumes, from U. S. Senator O. H. Platt.

Members Elected.

April 10, 1900.

78. Miss Elise Bradford, Washington, eighth from William Bradford.
79. Mrs. George Alexander Haskell, Jewett City, Conn., ninth from William Brewster.
80. Mrs. Jeremiah Eames Rankin, Washington, seventh from John Howland.
81. Miss Edith Gadcomb Rankin, Washington, eighth from John Howland.
82. Guy Elliott Mitchell, Washington, ninth from John Howland.

May 2, 1900.

83. Mrs. William James, Oshkosh, Wis., eighth from William Bradford.
84. Mrs. George Butterfield, Washington, eighth from George Soule.
85. Joseph Taber Johnson, M.D., Washington, seventh from John Alden.
86. Loren Bascom Taber Johnson, M.D., Washington, eighth from John Alden.

87. Willis Ellis Parsons, Foxcroft, Me., ninth from William Bradford.

May 8, 1900.

88. Mrs. George Davenport Kirkham, Niles, O., eighth from John Howland.

June 29, 1900.

89. Charles Henry Verrill, Washington, eighth from John Alden.
90. Mrs. Robert Simmons Brown, Tacoma Park, ninth from John Howland.
91. Mrs. Clarence Page Townsley, Fort Monroe, Va., seventh from John Howland.
92. Miss Ann Maria Sears, Baltimore, Md., seventh from William Bradford.
93. Mrs. George Allen Laird, Royalton, Vt., ninth from Francis Cooke.

PILGRIM NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

The Second General Congress of the General Society of Mayflower Descendants will be held at the Pilgrim Memorial Church, Plymouth, Massachusetts, on Saturday, September 15, 1900, at eleven o'clock in the morning. The two hundred and eightieth anniversary of the sailing of the Mayflower from Plymouth, England, falls on Sunday the sixteenth.

The Mayflower Genealogies. As has been stated in an earlier issue, the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants is compiling the genealogies of all the Mayflower families. We are now able to announce more definitely the plans for carrying on this work and publishing the results. The entire work is under the supervision of the Editor of this magazine, who is giving his personal attention to every detail concerning the early generations. Every statement made will be verified by a critical study of the original records. This method of research requires a great deal of time, and progress must necessarily be very slow unless the Colonial Research Fund, mentioned elsewhere, receives liberal contributions.

A large amount of material has already been accumulated, consisting of transcripts of town, probate and land records, abstracts of court records and other ancient documents, and statements contained in such contemporary writings as Bradford's History, Mourt's Relation, Morton's New England's Memorial. All transcripts and abstracts are made directly from the original documents, or from *literal* copies of the same which have been made by persons competent to decipher the difficult

chirography of the ancient records. This rule will be adhered to in all the work of the Society.

The demand for reliable data concerning the early generations is so great it has been decided to publish, as rapidly as they can be prepared, a preliminary outline of each of the twenty-three Mayflower families. These outlines will be published in THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT and will cover three generations, or four if the necessary data can be readily obtained. They will contain all descendants, in all female as well as male lines, whose descent has been verified by the records. All data concerning later generations will be arranged in proper order for publication later.

Three generations of the Warren family will be given in the October number, and it is hoped that each succeeding number will contain the early generations of at least one family. As the material accumulates it is probable that we shall be able to publish more than one family at a time.

As the work progresses a great amount of material will be accumulated relating to the families which reached Plymouth in the Fortune, the Anne and the Little James. This will be arranged and published as there is opportunity.

COLONIAL RESEARCH FUND. This fund is designed to provide the means for carrying on the work of compiling the Mayflower Genealogies. If the Committee on Historical Research were able to employ several competent assistants the work could be completed in very much less time than will be required as it is now being done, with only one assistant. Every person interested in Pilgrim genealogy and history is urged to make a contribution to the fund, and thus hasten the completion of the Genealogies. Subscriptions should be sent to the Editor, who will return a receipt and acknowledge them also in this department.

FOREIGN RESEARCH FUND. Subscriptions received: Mrs. Henry Veazey Ward, $5; Mrs. Frederick L. Merrick, $5.

QUERIES.

[*This department is strictly limited to subjects connected with Mayflower genealogy and history, and queries can be inserted for subscribers only. Answers should be sent to the Editor for publication in later issues.*]

26. TILDEN — RIDER — WATERMAN. Who were the parents of Lydia Tilden of Plymouth, who married at Taunton, 14 June 1680, Samuel[4] Rider (Rebecca[3] Bartlett, Mary[2] Warren, Richard[1]) of Plymouth? In his will, Samuel mentions a legacy given to his son Joseph[5] by his (Joseph's) uncle, and Joseph Waterman's will contains a legacy to Joseph Rider "my sisters son." How were Joseph Waterman and Lydia (Tilden) Rider brother and sister? Was Lydia a young widow when she married Samuel Rider, or was her mother married twice?

A. B. T.

27. COVEL — BARTLETT. Who were the parents of Cecilia, the third wife of Benjamin[3] Bartlett (Mary[2] Warren, Richard[1])? In his will, dated 21 August, 1691, Benjamin gives forty shillings to Sarah Covel

and directs "that my Wife her Aunt shall receive and dispose of it for her." Was Sarah a daughter of a brother, or of a married sister of Cecilia?

28. Bartlett — Ivey. Mercy[3] Bartlett (Mary[2] Warren, Richard[1]) married at Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, John Ivey of Boston. What was his parentage, and were there any children? Was this man the same person as "John Ive" mentioned in Sewall's Diary as dying from exposure 13 July, 1698? W. R. I.

29. Harlow. Samuel[4] Harlow (Rebecca[3] Bartlett, Mary[2] Warren, Richard[1]) married first, before 1679, Priscilla ——. He married second, before 1685, Hannah ——. What were the maiden names of these two wives, and what was their ancestry? D. L. H.

30. Cooke. Who were the parents of Jane, the wife of Caleb[3] Cooke (Jacob,[2] Francis[1])? They were probably married about 1681.
F. L. P.

Answer to Query.

22. Chandler — Thompson. Rachel (Chandler) Thompson was the daughter of Josiah and Rachel (Magoun) Chandler, of Plympton, who were married there by Rev. Jonathan Parker, 14 November, 1771. Rachel Magoun was the daughter of David Magoun of Plympton. [Plympton Records.] — Elisabeth Penn Hammond.

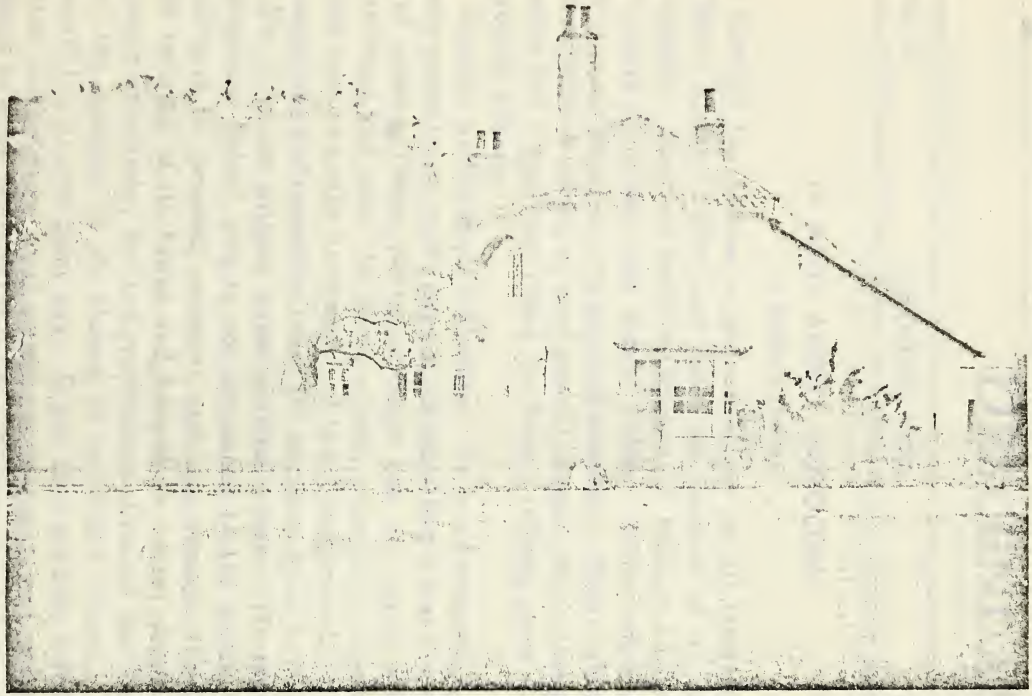
BOOK NOTES.

First Congregational Church of Preston, Connecticut, 1698–1898, together with Statistics of the Church taken from the Church Records. Published by the Society [Rev. Richard H. Gidman, Pastor], 1900. 8vo. pp. viii + 201. Price, $2. For sale by Miss Mary E. Morse, Preston City, Conn.

The first one hundred and twenty-five pages of this attractively printed volume are devoted to the various addresses delivered at the Bi-centennial Celebration of the Church, held November 16, 1898, and brief biographical sketches, prepared by Amos A. Browning, Esq., of the twelve original members, viz., Thomas Park, Thomas Tracy, John Richards, Hopestill Tyler, Jonathan Tracy, Samuel Leonard, Robert Park, John Park, Caleb Fobes, Joseph Morgan, Ebenezer Witter and John Welch.

The remainder of the volume is given over to the statistics of the church, comprising a full record of admissions and baptisms, the marriages from 1744 to 1781, 1789 to 1798, and 1812 to 1847, and many deaths and dismissions.

A very valuable addition is hereby made to the growing list of printed church records. It is unfortunate, however, that the contents have not been made more readily accessible to historical students by the addition of a full name index.



SCROOBY MANOR-HOUSE.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

Vol. II. OCTOBER, 1900. No. 4.

IN AND ABOUT SCROOBY.

By Morton Dexter.

Scrooby has become a sort of Mecca for all interested in Pilgrim history. More and more the number of its visitors increases. Some are lineal descendants of the men and women who have made the little hamlet famous. More look back to them as ecclesiastical and spiritual ancestors. Many others are drawn thither merely by that general interest which thoughtful people feel in any spot which has been a rallying point of vital forces in history.

Scrooby well rewards its visitor. It is unpretending, even more modest now in the days of its fame than it was three hundred years ago when the manor-house had not parted with its stateliness and when the voices of men eminent in Church and State used to awake its echoes. It is not picturesque. But its associations and memories cause the sensitive spirit to thrill.

Yet it is not without a real external charm. He must be phlegmatic indeed who is not impressed by the serene tranquillity of its peaceful meadows and lazy streams; the fresh, rich coloring of its banks and hedges, its nearer copses and remoter woodlands; and the gracefulness of its old church-spire and the cosiness of its cluster of red-roofed houses. It is beautiful in its own quiet way. It has that peculiar loveliness which characterizes rural scenery in England, and which, although no more delightful than that of many of our own similar landscapes, is different. Yet, as I have said, its special attractiveness is historical, and the visitor usually goes there to see certain distinct features of the village and the region.

Just where is Scrooby? It is so tiny that your map may not exhibit it. Then measure off a line of fifteen miles about due west from Gainsborough and another about ten miles due south from Doncaster and their point of intersection will be where Scrooby lies. You probably will approach it from either north or south and by the Great Northern Railroad. But, although it has a little station, very few trains stop there and you will do better to leave the cars at Bawtry, a mile and a half to the north. There make your headquarters at the Crown Inn. The host is used to American visitors, and a considerable experience enables me to certify that a large measure of modest but genuine comfort may be enjoyed under his roof. It is well worth while to remain for several days and explore the vicinity.

Bawtry is in Yorkshire. Scrooby, although so near, lies in Nottinghamshire, and a corner of Lincolnshire wedges itself in between the others, so that you may walk in three counties within a few moments, if you like. A mile and a half nearly north of Bawtry is Austerfield, the birthplace of William Bradford. A long mile northwest from the Crown Inn, and in Harworth parish, lies the large "Martin" farm, the remainder of the wide estate once owned by the Morton family, an ancient and honorable house which has furnished, in its descendants, at least one governor and one chief-justice of the Supreme Court to Massachusetts.

Two miles or so west of Bawtry is Harworth village — not that of the Brontë family — and beyond that at some distance lie Tickhill, with its ruined castle, and Rotherham. Babworth and Sutton are more to the south and over towards the east rises Gringley-on-the-hill, worth a visit for the charm of the drive thither and of the view from the summit. And all around Bawtry and Scrooby, as a centre, stretch smooth meadows dotted with grazing cattle and scattered elms or thickets of trees, with the Ryton and the Idle winding sluggishly into the distance, and with the line of the railroad in view here or there to remind one that this is the nineteenth century instead of the seventeenth.

In Bawtry itself, although Pilgrim eyes must have looked upon it daily and Pilgrim feet must have trodden its streets and lanes, there is little to recall them directly. The parish church, instead of standing prominently upon the public square, is down

by the river and is a squat edifice with a square tower, having little beauty and no special historic associations. Much more interesting, although it has been "restored" out of whatever antique beauty it may have had, is the old Morton Chapel, which, although close to the houses of Bawtry, really is just over the line in Harworth. Three hundred years or more ago the Mortons, then Roman Catholics, built and endowed this chapel, and also, just across the road, two or three little cottages as refuges for poor old women. It is pleasant to know that the pious purposes of the founders have not failed to be fulfilled by their Protestant successors. Worship still is held regularly in the church, which has become a "chapel-of-ease" of the Bawtry parish church, and you may still see old women in the cottages who owe their enjoyment of homes, instead of becoming inmates of some great county asylum, to the beneficence of the past.

Bawtry Hall, naturally the residence of the lord of the manor, at present the Earl of Crewe, is within a stone's throw but is not occupied by him, as he prefers another home. It is a plain but dignified building, in pleasant grounds but invisible from the neighboring roads.

It is an enjoyable walk down to Scrooby. After passing the long front of the Bawtry Hall estate on the west and a stretch of meadows or wheat fields on the east, with scarlet poppies growing in brilliant profusion among the wheat, you find yourself on the brow of a slight descent. In front the land is thick with gorse and wild flowers. The road divides before you. The right hand branch is the turnpike continued. The left hand is a lane, hardly more than a cart-path. Each leads you in a few moments to Scrooby, the roofs and spire of which you can see among trees not far away. The former skirts the western edge of the hamlet. The latter winds through the meadows, over the Ryton, and beside the village mill into the middle of the settlement.

There are perhaps thirty houses in all, small and unpretentious but neat and comfortable, with white-curtained windows and an abundance of bright flowers. Their roofs are thatched or red-tiled. Tall elms shade some of them and the whole place looks well cared for and home-like. Passing the mill and continuing

south for perhaps three minutes, at the crossing of two little roads you see the graveyard, from the middle of which rises the church, known as St. Wilfred's. Its pointed spire is well proportioned and graceful and has remained unchanged since the days of the Pilgrims. The church is peculiar in shape. Having proved at one time too small to accommodate the congregation, which draws its members from a considerable surrounding territory, it was enlarged by adding an aisle to its south side. As you stand in front of the spire, therefore, the south side of the church is of about twice the width of the north side. This alteration has been made during the present century and the interior of the edifice also has been changed considerably. But there are in the chancel some venerable pewbacks of oak, blackened by time, which bear simple yet graceful carvings of a grape-vine and its fruit which are just as they were when Brewster used to worship there Sunday by Sunday.

It is worth your while to sit down for a few moments in the church, or in the sunny graveyard, and let your fancy have free play. Picture to yourself the days of the Cavaliers and the Roundheads, and those earlier days when Elizabeth was queen, when Shakespeare was writing and acting his plays, when the Spanish Armada was a fact of yesterday, and when the Pilgrims one by one were deciding that they must separate from the corruptions of the State Church at no matter how great a cost. You can almost see these little lanes repeopled by men in doublets and hose with peaked hats and with swords at their sides as they pass from house to house, or chat by the roadside, or walk between the ancient graves and enter the church to worship. These very stones before you were there just where they are to-day. Could they but speak, what stories they could tell!

But we are lingering too long at the church. Let us pass to that which has much greater interest, the so-called manor-house. Walk back towards the mill and turn to the right, that is, towards the east, into the short lane, which you cannot miss, and enter through the gate at its end. We are in a meadow containing several acres. Its southern boundary is another lane leading from the village to the tiny railway station. Opposite to us the railway forms the eastern line of the estate. Some hundreds of feet away on our left stands an irregular row of

buildings with a garden, a farm-yard and many trees, and behind them runs the narrow Ryton, which bounds the place on the north. Four or five tall Lombardy poplars rise among the fruit trees and are visible from a long distance. A few trees also are scattered about the meadow.

This area is far from comprehending the whole of the ancient estate. It merely includes the site of the manor-house and its immediate grounds. Notice this shallow ditch extending part way from the gate to the lane on the south. It also runs along the lane and is believed to reveal the line of the former moat. Notice, too, the uneven surface of the meadow. Here is a circular mound, hardly rising above the average level, yet plainly evident. There is an oblong hollow, some thirty feet square. All about are irregularities indicating a connection and plan in the long ago. During my earliest visit in 1871, I was allowed by the courtesy of the late Lord Houghton, then lord of the manor, to make borings and excavations freely. These revealed almost everywhere beneath the turf a mass of crumbled brick work, which once had formed the wall of the original manor-house. But to determine the plan of the foundation — if, indeed, that be possible — there must be systematic and thorough excavation of the larger part of the present estate. The probability of learning enough to warrant the cost is very slight.

Fortunately there are records which tell us something. As the estate belonged to the Archbishopric of York, the official documents of the period occasionally allude to it. And the old historian Leland says that in 1541 it had a moat and two courtyards, the outer being about four times as large as the inner. Its front, he adds, was of brick and the remainder of "tymbre." It had a large hall or chapel, and probably both. It appears to have been square or oblong, with its open interior divided into two parts, the courts, by a cross row of rooms. The structure was surrounded by gardens containing fish ponds, the whole being encompassed by the river and the moat. It must have been stately and handsome.

It was a convenient resting-place on the tedious journey from London to York and Edinburgh, and Queen Margaret of Scotland, Henry VIII, James I, and Cardinal Wolsey were among the eminent visitors whom it sheltered from time to time.

James I, and, it is said, Queen Elizabeth, tried to buy it, but in vain. But, probably about the middle of the seventeenth century, it proved too costly to be properly kept up and most of it was torn down. But it was not wholly demolished, as we shall see. The short wall, extending from the present house back to the edge of the Ryton, used to contain stones evidently once portions of chiselled cornices or columns, and the roof of one of the present cow-sheds is supported by carved beams which probably did the same work formerly in the hall or chapel, and must have echoed the voices of Brewster and his fellow Pilgrims when they organized their historic church and planned their escape to Holland.

To-day you see, as you walk from the gate along the cart-path towards the buildings, what at first looks like an ordinary English farmhouse. It has two stories and an attic, is long and narrow, and extends north and south almost from the bank of the Ryton to the meadow. Its walls are partly of brick and partly of rubble or rough plaster. On the east side the roof of the southern half slopes down over a little shed and several minor out-buildings stand near by. On its west side lies a small flower and fruit garden, beyond which are barns, sheds, a dove-cote and numerous trees, including the conspicuous Lombardy poplars.

What is there in this modest building to justify the belief that any part of it was included in the dignified manor-house of our fathers' time? Stand in the garden and look up at the house and you will see. Observe the wide arch sunken in the southern half of the western wall on its outside. Notice, too, the deep niche at the left of the upper part of the arch. They have no modern significance and they testify to the great age of that portion of the wall. Now enter the house, where the courteous tenants will make you welcome, and examine the windows. Note the thickness of the wall. Nobody builds such walls now. But they used to build them in the sixteenth century. Pass up the steep and narrow stairway and examine the upper rooms. Study especially — you will need a candle in the windowless room, itself a weighty proof of antiquity — the arch which has been filled up and the neighboring niche in the wall of the inner room. If that arch were not the doorway into the ancient

chapel, and the niche the place for the usual vessel of holy water in the Roman Catholic days not long past in our fathers' time, it is difficult to imagine what they can have been.

"Enough is as good as a feast" runs the old proverb. It would be pleasant to have more evidence that we of to-day actually can see and touch a part of the very building which so often sheltered the Pilgrims. But such evidence as we have, although scanty, is convincing. An important part of the present farmhouse was included in the manor-house where William Brewster lived. We must be on our guard, however, as we chat with the present occupants of the farm. They are well-meaning but know little of history, and most of their traditions have no value. They are unconscious that their barns and sheds are comparatively modern, and their tale of the use of the shed, in which are the carved beams, as a Pilgrim chapel and of hasty escapes out of one door as the government officers entered to make arrests by the other door on the same side is manifestly absurd.

Here, too, imagination can build a truer structure on the foundation of the few known facts than tradition can supply. It is easy to picture to one's self Brewster and Bradford and Robinson and Clyfton, with the little company of their associates, praying and singing, preaching and listening, planning and organizing, conversing and breaking bread together, enjoying thoroughly their precious fellowship, yet ever alert lest they be suddenly interrupted and arrested. Kings and queens, cardinals and archbishops had met and feasted within the same walls. But none were nobler than the humble Pilgrims, and none have left a record in human history like that which Brewster and his company began to make in that now almost vanished edifice.

Before you leave the Pilgrim region you must not fail to visit Austerfield also. A pleasant foot-path from Bawtry station leads you to the little village in a quarter of an hour or so. It is less prepossessing than Scrooby. Here the church, St. Helen's, is the object of special interest. It is small and low and has no spire or tower, but only a little pointed belfry, holding two bells which are more noisy than musical when rung. It stands well back from the village street on the right as you

go north, but is easily found. On its south side is a quaint entrance porch, and its "zigzag and beak" carving with its rude likeness of a dragon, the rough stone benches within the porch, the heavy buttresses outside, the narrow, diamond-paned windows, and the old oaken chancel rail inside, probably are about as they were when, on March 19, 1589, the young child, William Bradford, the future friend of Brewster and the governor and historian of the Plymouth Colony, was baptized by Rev. Henry Fletcher.

This church, too, has been somewhat modernized within, and recently certain ancient arches have been discovered in its northern wall, and an attempt has been made to restore them, and, I believe, to rebuild a former north aisle into which they opened from the church. As to the success of this effort I am not yet informed. But I cannot help regretting it, because the earliest history of the church, so far as known, is unimportant. The only celebrity and the special interest of the edifice is due to William Bradford's connection with it, and to leave it as nearly as possible as it was in his boyhood would be far more appropriate than to restore its previous appearance, even if this could be done certainly and well.

A few minutes' walk still farther north brings one to the so-called Bradford Cottage. The tradition that the Bradfords occupied it is generally believed and may possess some probability, but has no more solid basis. It deserves a visit, however, because of the tradition and of its interesting cellar, which is asserted to have been a Pilgrim hiding-place. As such a cellar, in case of suspicion, would have been certain to be immediately searched, however, the tradition probably is baseless.

When you visit Scrooby and its vicinity, take time enough. You can see all which is most important in a few hours, and of course a hasty inspection is better than none. But it pays one richly to linger for a few days, or even weeks, long enough to see everything thoroughly and repeatedly, long enough to enter somewhat into the spirit of the locality and the rich meaning of its vital relations to human history. The life of a true descendant of the Mayflower men and women will have a fresh inspiration forever after a reverent visit to the early home of so many among them.

MIDDLEBOROUGH, MASS., BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 160.*)

[Vol. I, p. 21]

Elizabeth Thomas the Daughter of William Thomas Junr was born March : 12 $170\frac{9}{8}$

Susanna Thomas the Daughter of William Thomas Junr was born May 11 1710

James Soul the son of John Soul : was born April the 15 1711

Nathan Soul the son of John Soul & of Martha his wife was born october the first 1717

Hannah Tomson the Daughter of Jacob Tomson was born March the 10 $170\frac{9}{8}$

Mary Tomson the Daughter of Jacob Tomson was born May the 19 1711

Josiah Wood the son of Ephraim Wood was born June the 18 1710

Pricilla Bennet the daughter of Peter Bennet was born august 21 1711

Elias Miller the Son of John Miller Junior was born august : 17 1711

Thankfull Alden the Daughter of John Alden was born May 30 1700

Hannah Alden the Daughter of John Alden was born March 24 $170\frac{9}{8}$

Lidia Alden the Daughter of John Alden was born December : 18 1710

Mary Alden the Daughter of John Alden was born November the 18 1712

Silvester Richmond the son of Ebenezer Richmond was born Novem : 25 1711

Samuel Cob the Son of Samuel Cob was born december the 11 1710

Hannah Cob the daughter of Samuel Cob was born april the 1 1712

Sarah Morse the daughter of Jonathan morse was born february 7 $17\frac{12}{11}$

Cornelius Warren the son of Samuel Warren was born June 12 1709

James Warren the Son of Samuel Warren was born february 24 $17\frac{11}{10}$

Moses Tinkcom the son of Ephraim Tinkcom Junr was born august 16 1709

Ephraim Tinkcom the son of Ephraim Tinkcom Junr was born february 13 $17\frac{12}{11}$

Bithiah Elmes the Daughter of Rodulphus Elmes was born february 29 $17\frac{12}{11}$

January 15 $17\frac{12}{11}$ Ensign Elkanah Leonard had a child born who who deceased at the age of about three weeks in feb 8 $17\frac{12}{11}$

Elizabeth Tinkcom the daughter of Ebenezer Tinkcom Junr born oct 13 1704

Mary Tinkcom the daughter of Ebenezer Tinkcom Junior born Janu^{r} 30 $170\frac{6}{5}$

Peter Tinkcom the son of Ebenezer Tinkcom Junr born Sept 5 1709

Jabez Tinkcom the son of Eben Tinkcom Junr born dec 29 1711

Simeon Leonard the son of Ensign Elkanah Leonard was born January 9 $170\frac{8}{9}$

Jemima Leonard the daughter of Ensign Elkanah Leonard was born May the 20 1710

Susanna Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senior was born february : 15 $169\frac{5}{4}$

Sarah Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senior was born decem 6 1696

Elizabeth Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senior was born october 27 1698

William Thomas the son William Thomas Senior was born March 18 $1\frac{700}{699}$

Mary Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senr was born Decem 4 1701

David Thomas the son of William Thomas Senr was born July 4 1706

Lois Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senior was born Sept. 7 1707

Eunice Thomas the daughter of William Thomas Senior was born febru 15 $170\frac{8}{9}$

Jabez Thomas the son of William Thomas Senior was born december 8 1710

Joanna Thomas the daughter of Jonathan Thomas } Born twins
David Thomas the son of Jonathan Thomas } Born twins
feb 28 $170\frac{7}{8}$

Mary Thomas the daughter of Jonathan Thomas was born March 23 $170\frac{9}{8}$

Jonathan Thomas the son of Jonathan Thomas was born march 31 1711

Mary Bennet the daughter of Joseph Bennet was born Novemb 5 1708
John Bennet the Son of Joseph Bennet was born July the (*illegible*)

(*To be continued.*)

LOVE BREWSTER'S WILL AND INVENTORY.

Transcribed from the original records,

BY GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN.

Love Brewster's will and inventory are recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume I, folios 89, 90 and 91.

---

[89] The last Will and Testament of Love Brewster Deseassed exhibited at the generall Court holden at New Plym : the 4th of March 1650 upon the oath of Captaine Miles Standish

Witnesseth these psents that I Love Brewster of Duxburrow in New England and in the goverment of New Plym : being in pfect memory doe ordeaine & appoint this to bee my last will and Testamente And first my will is that if the lord shall please to take mee out of this life that my body bee buried in a decent mannor and that my funerall expences bee taken out of my whole estate; Next my will is; That all my Just and lawfull debts bee paied out of the Remainder of my said estate allso I give unto my Children that is to say Nathanieil Willam Wrasteling and Sara each of them a kettle and further my will is that my three sonns shall have each of them a peece that is to say a gun; allso I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Sara Brewster all the Residue of my whole estate both goods and Chattles and land at Duxburrow for the bringing up of her and my Children the time of her life and after her desease I doe give the aforsaid lands to my eldest sonn and heire apparent Nathaniell Brewster and in Case god should take him away out of this life without Issew I give and bequeath the said lands at Duxburrow to my second sonn Willam Brewster and in like Case to my youngest sonn Wresteling Brewster; And

for those books I have that my wife would destribute them to herselfe and Children at her descresion allso my will is and I doe by the same give unto my three sonns equally to bee devided amongst them all such land as is of Right due to mee by Purchase and first coming into the land Which was in the yeare 1620 allso I doe make Constitute and appoint my beloved wife Sara Brewster sole executrix of this my last will and Testament in Witnes Wherof I have put to my hand and Seale this sixt of october 1650

Wittnes heerunto — Love Brewster
Myles Standish — (seale)

A true Inventory of the estate of Love Brewster of Duxburrow late deseassed taken by m^r Willam Collyar and Captaine Miles Standish January the last day 1650 And exhibited to the Generall Court holden at New Plym : the 4th of March in the yeare aforsaid upon the oath of Sara Brewster

	li	*s*	*d*
videlect in the first Rome ten pewter dishes or platters			
It 3 pewter basons			
It 3 fruit dishes			
It 3 saucers			
It 2 porengers			
It one quart pott			
It one pint pott			
It one Candlestick	03	16	00
It one wine Cupp			
It one sault seller			
It one sucking bottle			
It halfe a pint pott			
It 9 spoones and a peece of plate			
It a table frame and forme	00	14	00
It 2 Cradles	00	05	00
It a payle a sifting trough and a Rowling pin	00	05	00
It a halfe bushell a peck and a table Chaire	00	05	00
It one tray	00	01	06
It one forme and 2 old stooles	00	02	00
It 9 trenchers	00	00	09
It one seive 2 Riddles	00	03	00
It one bucking tubb 2 beere Rundlets one feirken with a cover	00	10	00
It one payer of scales one spade 2 wooden spoones	00	04	06
It one dripping pan	00	10	00
It one spitt	00	02	06
It one frying pan	00	02	00
It an Iron to keep up the fier	00	02	00
It a gridiron	00	02	00
It a paier of broken tonges a broken fiershovell a fierforke		02	06
It a paier of pothanger a paire of pothookes an Iron barr one pound			00

It 3 peeces	03	06	00
It 2 powder hornes a flask a shott bagg one paier of bandeleers	00	10	00
It one pistoll	00	06	00
It 3 pound of powder	00	06	00
It 22 pound of shott	00	06	04
[90] It 3 pound of great shott	00	00	10
It 3 Iron potts	02	00	00
It 3 wedges weying 16 pound	00	08	00
It one Iron lampe one Iron stiring stick	00	02	06
It a snashell of a bridle	00	00	06
It one Rapier blade	00	05	00
It one Morter	00	02	00
It one skillet	00	02	00
It one smothing Iron	00	02	00
It one stone pott	00	00	06

Bookes

It Mr Greenhams workes	00	10	00
It 2 books of the Comaundements by Mr Dodd	00	04	00
It Downhams Consolations	00	03	00
It Cottens Concordance	00	06	00
It one part of Mr Perkins works	00	08	00
It Calvin upon Esaiah	00	05	00
It Mr herons work	00	05	00
It the five books of Moses	00	10	00
It Downhams life everlasting	00	03	00
It Broughton on the lamentations of Jeremy	00	06	00
It of the spanish Inquisition	00	00	04
It ten smale torne books	00	02	06
It mr Baals Caticisme	00	00	06
It mr Whettunsall	00	00	06
It Duty of Constable and housholder	00	00	06
It 4 smale books at 6d pr booke	00	02	00
It Downhams Warfare	00	02	06
It Deffence of a peticion for Reformacion	00	01	06
It a Comentary on Philemon	00	01	06
It a Dicsonary	00	00	06
It a book of husbandry	00	10	06
It another smale book of husbandry	00	00	06
It Reasons descused	00	01	06
It a ffrench dicsonary and another dicsonary	00	02	00
It mr Downham on AntiChrist	00	01	00
It Jackson on unbeleefe	00	01	06
It Gorg his Armor	00	02	00
It swords Intelegencer	00	01	06
It a bible	00	12	00
It mr Ainsworth in answare to Sr ffrancis hastings	00	01	06

Clothes beding &c

It 2 suites and a Coat	03	00	00
It 3 paier of shooes and 3 paier of stockens	01	00	00

It one pr of boots	00	13	00
It one hatt	00	05	00
It new Cloth or a suite	01	16	00
It silk & buttens	00	02	00
It a wastcoat of penestone	00	08	00
It 2 shirts	00	08	00
It lockorum for 2 shirts	00	15	00
It 4 handkerchifes six bands and six Capps	00	14	00
It 4 feather beds and boulsters	10	00	00
It 3 shagg Ruggs 3 plaine Ruggs two blankits	04	00	00
It 3 pr of sheets	03	10	00
It 2 pr of pillow beeres 2 table Clothes and seaven dosen and an halfe of napkins	02	00	00
It 3 Chists & one box	02	00	00
It one settlebedd one standing bedd one settle	02	00	00
It 3 kettles & one brase pan	05	00	00
It one warming pan one Candlestick one old kittle	00	15	00
It a Cart & an horse furniture for the Cart	01	10	00
It ten hoes 6 Reaphookes 7 augers one hatchet 3 axes and other lumber	02	00	00
It one plow Cheine one share one Ring for a Coppyeok & a double hooke	00	15	00
It a Cherne a butter Tubb an old trunck an old hoggshead an old Chest	01	00	00
It 3 pillows	00	10	00
It 3 Cowes	15	00	00
It one yearling	01	10	00
It one sow and 2 shoats	01	10	00
It poultry	00	10	00
[91] It 9 bushells of wheat	02	00	06
It 5 bushells of Rye	00	17	06
It 14 bushells of Indian Corn	02	02	00
It one bushell of pease	00	04	00
It 3 pecks of barly	00	02	00
It one peck of naked oates	00	01	06
It halfe a bushell of Mault	00	02	00
It 2 forkes Rakes a ladder and other lumber	00	10	00
It 14 pound of Cotten woole	00	14	00
It ten pound of sheeps woole	01	00	00
It 4 pound of linnin yarne	00	08	00
It sope	00	00	04
It sault and a tubb	00	01	06
It a Case without bottles	00	02	00
It an old frying pan	00	01	00
It 3 old tubbs	00	03	00
It 3 ewesheep	04	10	00
It 3 weathers	03	00	00
Suma Totalis	97	07	01

Willam Collyar Myles Standish

YARMOUTH, MASS., VITAL RECORDS.

Transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

The earliest vital records of Yarmouth are found in Volume III of the town records, and on a loose leaf which may have belonged to the first or second volume, now lost. The first part of Volume III is very badly worn, and it has recently been repaired by the Emery process.

The records presented in this issue are those found on the loose leaf.

Elisabeth Hawes the Dauther of John Hawes was 13 yer. old the 5th of ocktob 1674
Mary Hawes was 10 yr. old the 10th of June 74
Edmond Hawes was 5 yr. old the 2d of May 74
John Hawes was 3 yr. old the 14th of May 74
Joseph Hawes was 1 yr. old the 16th of July 74
Gabis Hawes borne the 20th of May 1675
Ebenesar Hawes borne the 24 of March 1678
Isack Hawes borne the 9th of march 1679 or 80
Desyar Hawes borne the last of ffebry 1681
Beniamin Hawes borne the 20th of march 1682
Expe(*illegible*)* borne the 24 of sept 86
Rebecka Howes the Daughter of Captaine Howes was borne in desembr 1657
Thomas Howes his son borne the second of may 1663
Johnnathan Howes his son borne the 25 of ffeb 1669
Sarah Howes his Dauther borne the 29th of ocktob 1673
John Baker the Son of John Baker 3 yr old the last of May 1675
Bethya the Daughter of Joh Baker a yr old the last of Novmb 1674
Sara Baker the Daughter of Joh Baker borne in Septemb 1677
Samuell Baker the Son of Nathanell Baker was 4 yr old the 29 of ocktob 1674
Nathanell Baker his Son was to yr old the 29 of Janury 1674
Jonathan white the son of perigen and Sarah white of marchfeeld was Borne at marchfeeld upon the forth day of June in the year 1658 brofte to record by said Jonathan whit

* This entry was probably intended for "Experience."

this 18th of maye : 1700 : and recorded by me John Miller Clarke

The Children of Nicklis Nickerson

Hester Nickerson was 18 yr old the last wick of ocktobr 1674
william Nickrson was 16 yr old the 12th of Janury 1674
Elisabeth Nickrson was 12 yr old the Desembr 1674
John Nickrson was 10 yr old the 10th of septemb 1674
Mary Nickrson was 6 yr old the last wick of July 1674
Sarach Nickrson was 1 yr old the first of May 1675
Pasyence Nickerson borne the 3d of Aprill 1682
Hanna Crowell the Daughar of Samuell Crowell Borne the 14th of ffebry 1674

(*On the other side of the leaf.*)

John Talar Maryed to Sarah Mathues the 15th of Desemb : 74
Samuell Talar the Son of John Talar borne the 14th of Desembr : 1675
John Taylar born the 15 of June 1678
Joseph Wing Maryed to Jerusha Mayhue the 12 of Aprill 1682 (altered from 1676)
John wing the son of Joseph wing borne the 6th of Janury (1676 erased) 7 yr old Next Janry 90
Hannah Crowell the Daughter of John Crowell Senjr boarn the first of Aprll 1677
Thomas Toobe the sonn of Thomas Toobe borne the second of ffeb 1676
Josia Jones & Elisabeth Berry married the 28 of Novmb 77
Beniamin Hall and Mehittabell Mathues Maryed the 7th of ffebry 77
Ebenesar Goodspeed and Lidy Crow maryed the 15th of ffebry 77
Marget ffollen the Daughter of william follen borne the 4th of Novbr 77
Elezabeth ffolland ye daughtur of willam & Elezabeth folland was borne in october in ye yere : 1681 :
(*worn*)mar Cockshall of Road iland & the widdow mary sturges marryd the ffirst of ocktob 79
Thomas Baxtar & the widdo Sturges maryed the 27 of Janury 79
Beniamen Ridar & Mary Gray maryed the 10th of June 80
Samuell Eldred & kerziah Taylar marryed the 6th of ffeb 80
Johnnathn Smith marryd to Mehittabell Taylor the 29th of Desb 81
Thomas Clarke & Rebeckah Millar Maryed the 15th of ffebry 81

John Hallett & Mary Howes maryed the 16th of ffebry 81
Johnnathan Whitt & hestar Nickerson maryed the 2d of ffebry 82
Thomas Thornton maryd to the widow More the 10th of June 83
Captaine Thatcher maryd to Lidya Goreham the first of Janury 83
Johnnathan Hallett maryd the 10th of Janry 83
Beniamen Gage & Elisabeth Lumbard maryed the 20th of March 83 & 84
John Crow Junyr & Bethya Seares maryed the 27 of May 84
Edward Gray & Melatyah Lewes maryed the 16th of July 84
John okilly & Bersua Lewes marryd the 10th of August 90
Joseph Howes Junyr marryd to Mary vinsentt the 28 of Novbr 89
John Howes Marryd to Elisabeth Paddock the 28 of Novbr 89 (hi)s wyfe desesed in Child bed the
(Jo)hn Howes marryd * to mary mathues the 8 of July 1691
(*worn*)urnar marryed the 19 of ffebry 91 paid

(*To be continued.*)

PLYMOUTH COLONY WILLS AND INVENTORIES.

(*Continued from page 152.*)

[Vol. I, fol. 30] John Coales will

John Cole being sick and weake in body but in prfect mynd and memorie doth heare declare his last will and testament in manner and forme as followeth that is his debts sicknes and funerall charges being payd the remaynder of my goods I give as followeth I give and bequeath unto my brother Job Cole my beding and all my cloathes and my Sow and I give unto my sister Rebecca one of my sheepe and unto Elizabeth Collyer five shillinges and unto eich of master Collyers men half a crowne a peece as namely unto Edward IIs VId unto Joseph IIs VId & unto Arthur IIs VId & also to Ralph IIs VId and unto John IIs VId these prticulars above named being payd and given the remaynder I would have devided betweene my brother Job and my brother Daniell and if my brother

* "agan" is written above the line.

Daniell should be dead before his part can be deliv^r^ed unto him then my brother Job shall have it all And I do ordayne and make my brother Job Cole my sole executor

Witnes John Maynard John Cole
Edward Haul his mark
vid. C^rt^ Orders 139 Will proved Jan. 7 1637/8

[31] 4th June 1638 John Bryant will & Inventory

Richard Paule and William Scadding doe testyfie upon their Oathes That John Bryant deceaseing at Cohannack in the Gov^r^ment of New Plymouth the xxviij^th^ day of Aprill in the fourteenth yeare of the Raigne of our Sov^r^aigne Lord Charles by the grace of God of England Scotland ffranc & Ireland King Defender of the fayth &c did about two dayes before his death being of good and prfct memorie declare his last will and testament in the heareing of the said Richard Paule & Willm Scadding who were witnesses of the same in these wordes following vizt That he gave all his goods and chattells unto John Bryant his naturall sonn (except one platter and a kettle wch he bequeathed to Richard Paule and desired That m^r^ John Gilbert would take the same goods into his hands for his said sonns use and ymploy them to the best advantage of his said sonn and pay himself out of the said goods for any charges he should be at about the same.

Richard Paule & Willm Scadding sworne in open Court the 4th June 1638

A true and prfect Inventory of all the goods that John Bryant the elder late of Cohannack w^th^in the Gov^r^m^t^ of New Plymouth dyed possessed of as it was viewed and praised by m^ris^ Elizabeth Poole m^rs^ Jane Poole Willm Scadding and Richard Paule the first day of May 1638

Inprimis In ready money	00.14.06
It for all his linnens	01.13.08
It two peecs of brod cloth containing 28 yerds	14.00.00
It one weomans wascote	00.02.06
It 1 ellne of bayes	00.01.08
It all his bedding & bed cloathes	02.17.06
It all his weareing apparrell	03.09.06
It Thred & buttons	00.09.06
It 2 ounce of nutmegs	00.00.08
It vi pouder hornes & three drinking hornes	00.02.06
It 3 duzzen of poynts	00.00.09

It 2 shott pouches	00.00.07
It all his bread cheese butter and meale	01.00.00
It all his venison and Corne	00.06.08
It one paire of stockings & a smale peece of cloth	00.02.00
It one paire of boots & spurs	00.04.00
It leather and Thonges	00.03.06
It all his bookes	00.18.00
It powder and shott	00.10.00
It a paire of brasse scales & weights and a candlestick	00.01.08
	26.19.02
It one twhart saw two hand sawes & three iron wedges	00.08.00
It three hammers one spade one sythe & a pike forke	00.07.06
It one birding peece one cuttleaxe one sword & two belts	00.16.00
It 2 old bras kettles one bras pann & 2 bras skellets	01.00.00
It 2 bras potts waying 28^{li}	00.17.00
It in nayles of all sorts	02.00.00
It xi bill hookes or staff hookes	01.02.00
It 3 axes 3 adzes & a hatchett	01.02.00
It tooles to his trade	00.01.06
It 3 chissells 3 planes 2 wimble trees & 2 drawing knives	00.06.04
It xi paire of hookes & twists for doores not knowing the weight	01.02.00
It i doore lock 3 syth rings small window hookes 2 crookes 2 tinge crookes & a beak horne	00.04.00
It 5 knives 1 gate lock a dough scrap 1 frying pan & 1 basting ladle	00.02.08
It ropes or cordes	00.02.00
It 4 baggs for corne	00.03.00
It 4 smale boxes & a chest	00.11.00
It sault	00.00.10
It 2 sliding Crookes & 2 smale Crookes	00.03.00
It 3 qr of an acre of land broke up for Indian corne & cleareing & felling of trees	01.05.00
It a qr of an acre of English corne Rye wheat & peas	00.15.00
It 40^{li} of pewter	02.00.00
It debts due to him	01.15.11
	43.03.03
The debts wch he confessed he owed were these	
Imprimis to m^{r} Atherton of Dorchester	00.17.04
It to Ezechiell Hoare	00.01.00
It to John Gilbert the yeonger	00.01.06
	00.19.10

Mr John Gilbert thelder was deposed at the gen^{r}all Court the 4th of December 1638 that this is a true Coppy of all the goods & cattells of the said John Bryante deceased that he receved or doth any way know of

(*To be continued.*)

BARNSTABLE, MASS., VITAL RECORDS.

Transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Volume I of the Barnstable town records is not the original, but a copy made in 1736, in accordance with the following vote recorded on the first page: "At a Meeting of ye Inhabitants of the Town of Barnstable June 30th John Thacher Esqr Moderator Then Voted that ye old Town Book as to ye Articles Contained in the Same to be of future Use be Transcribed by ye Town Clerk into a New Book to be procured by him with as Much Speed as Conveniently May.

"Barnstable Town Book Anno. 1736 bought pr David Crocker Town Clerk. pretium £13 12s"

The vital records in the copy were arranged at the back of the book.

[Vol. I, p. 390] Thomas Allyn & Elizabeth Otis were married 9th Octo^r^ 1688
Their son James born ye 1st of July 1691
Their Son Thomas born ye 11 of Decem 1693
Their Daughter Hannah Born 13 June 1696
Thomas Allyn Deceasd 25 November 1696 Aged In ye 32 year of his Age

Sam^ll^ Allyn and Sarah Tayler Married 20 Day of Decem^r^ 1705 by Mr Russel
their Son Samuel Allyn was born ye 26 of Novr in ye year 1706
Samuel Allyn ye Father Died 21 Decem^r^ 1706 aged in ye 39 year of his age

Hannah Allyn ye Wife of Sam^ll^ Allyn Senr Departed This Life on Tuesday ye 23 Octo^r^ 1711 About 10 of ye Clock in ye morning
Mr Samuel Departed this Life on Fyday 25 Novr 1726

[p. 391] The Records of Anthony Annables Births
Jane his Wife Died About December 1643
he married With Anne Clarck 1st of March 1645
his son Samuel borne about 22 of January 1646
his Son Ezekel was Born
his Daughter Desire was born about beginning of Octo^r^ 1653

Samuel Annable & Mehitable Allyn Married 1 of June 1667
his Son Samuel born 14 of July 1669
his Daughter Hannah Born March 1672 and buried five Months After
his Son John Born 19 July 1673
his Daughter Anna born 4 of March 1675

Samuel Annable was Married ye 11 of April 1695 with Patience Dogged
and Their Daughter Desire was Born on ye 3rd of January 1696
and Their Daughter Anna was born on ye 27 of September 1697
& their Daughter Jane was Born on ye 24 of December 1699
& their Son Samuel Born on ye 14 of January 1701/2
a Dead Born Child 12 of January 1704
his Daughter patience born 15 of May 1705
his Son Thomas Born 21 of June 1708

John Annable & Experience Tayler Married June 16. 1692
Their son Samuel born 3rd Day of September 1693
Their Daughter Mehitable born 28 of September 1695
Their son John Born April 1697 & Deceas^d a month after
Their Second son John born 31 May 1698
Mary born In December 1701
Cornelius Born 3 of November 1704
Abigail 30th of April 1710

Samuel Allyn y^e Son of Mr Thomas Allyn born 1 of February 1643
S^d Samuel Allyn & Hannah Walley Marryed 10 of May 1664
his Son Thomas Born 22 of March 1665
his Son Samuel born 19 of January 1666
his Son Joseph born 7th of April 1671
his Daughter Hannah born y^e 4 of March 167$\frac{2}{3}$
his Daughter Elizabeth born 26 of Novem^r 1681 & Deceas^d 23 Decem 1698
Above s^d Thomas Allyn Deceas^d In Novr 1696
Samuel y^e Son Died 21 of Decem 1706

John Allyn & Mary Howland Married
his son John Born 3rd of April 1674
his Daughter Mary Born 5 of August 1675 & Died 7 of July 1677
his Son Matthew born 6 of August 1677 & Died Last of Octo^r 1680
his Son Isaac Born 8 of Novr 1679

[p. 392] Austin Beirse
his Daughter Mary Beirse born In ye Year 1640

Martha In ye Year 1642
Priscilla About ye 10 of March 1643
Sarah ye 28 of March 1646
Abigail ye 18 of Decem^r 1647
Hannah ye 16 of Novr 1649
his Son Joseph born 25 of January 1651
his Daughter Hester 2 of Octo^r 1653
Lydia about ye End of Sep^tr 1655
Rebekah About Septr 1657
his Son James About ye End of July 1660

Joseph Berse and Martha Tayler Married ye 3 of December 1676
Their Daughter Mary born ye 16 of August 1677
Their Son Joseph Born ye 21 of February 1679
Their Son Benjamin Born ye 21 Day of June 1682
Their Daughter Priscilla born ye Last Day of Decem^r 1683 & Deceased ye 31 of March 1684
Their Son Ebenezer borne ye 20 of January 1685
Their Son John Berse Born May ye 8 1687
Their Son Josiah Berse Born March 10 1690
Their son James Berse Born ye 3 of Octo^r 1692

Nicholas Bonham & Hannah Fuller Married 1 of January 1658
his Daughter Hannah Born ye 8 of Octo^r 1659
his Daughter Mary ye 4 of Octo^r 1661
his Daughter Sarah born ye 16 of February 1664

Joseph Benjamin & Jemima Lumbard Married 10 of June 1661

Cornelius Briggs & Mehitable Annable Married May 6 1683

Thos Bille & Anna Twining Married ye 3 of Octo^r 1672

Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo Married 4 of Decem^r 1642
Their Daughter Hannah Born ye 4 of September 1643
Their Son Nathaniel Born ye 5th of February 1645
Their Daughter Mary Bon ye 12 of August 1648
Their Son Samuel ye 25 of February 1650
Their Daughter Elizabeth bon ye 28 of January 1653
Their son Jeremiah Born ye 8 of May 1657
Their Daughter Mercy Born 28 of February 1659
Their Son John Born ye Beginning of June 1661

[p. 393] Nathaniel Bacon & Sarah Hinkley Married 27 of March 1673
Their son Nathaniel Born on ye 9 of Sep^tr 1674
Their Daughter Mary Born on ye 9 of Octo^r 1677
Their Daughter Elizabeth born on ye 11 of April 1680
Their Son Samuel born on ye 20 of January 1682

Sarah ye wife of ye Above S^d^ Nathaniel Dyed 16 of February 1686/7
The Above S^d^ Nathaniel Bacon Senr Dyed ye Last of Decem^r^ 1691

John Bacon and Mary Hawes Married June 17. 1686
Their Daughter Hannah Born ye 7 of June 1687
Their Daughter Desire Born 15 of March 1688/9
Their Son Nathaniel Born 16 of January 1691/2
Their Daughter Patience Born 15 of June 1694
Their Son John Born 24 of March 1697
Their Son Isaac Born 29 of March 1699
Their Son Solomon Born 3 of April 1701
Their son Jude Born 9 of December 1703

Jeremiah Bacon & Elizabeth Howes Married 10 Decem^r^ 1686
Their Daughter Sarah Born 16 of Octo^r^ 1687
Their Daughter Anna Born 16 of Novem^r^ 1688
Their Daughter Mercy Born 30 of January 1689
Their Son Samuel born 15 of April 1692
Their Son Jeremiah Born 2 of Octo^r^ 1694
Their Son Joseph Born 15 of June 1695
Their Son Ebenezer Born 11 of March 1698
Their Son Nathaniel Born 11 of September 1700
Their Son Job born 23 of March 1703
Their Daughter Elizabeth born August 6th 1705

Sam^ll^ Bacon & Martha Foxwell Married 9 of May 1659
Their Son Samuel Born 9 of March 1659/60
Their Daughter Martha Midst of 1661 *

Nathaniel Bacon & Ruth Dogget were married 11 of Novr 1696 by Maj^r^ Mayhew
Their son Thomas Born 30 of Sep^t^ 1697
Their Son David Born 11 of Decem^r^ 1700
Their Son Jonathan ye 11 of March 1703
Hannah their Daughter born January 15 1704/5
Sarah Born ye 6 of January 1707/8

Samuel Bacon & ye Widdow Sarah AllynMarried pr Mr Russel ye 26 of Janry 1706
Their son Ebenezer Born ye 4 of December 1708
Their Daughter Mercy Born ye 22nd of May 1710
Their Son Edward born ye 23 of January 1714/15

(*To be continued.*)

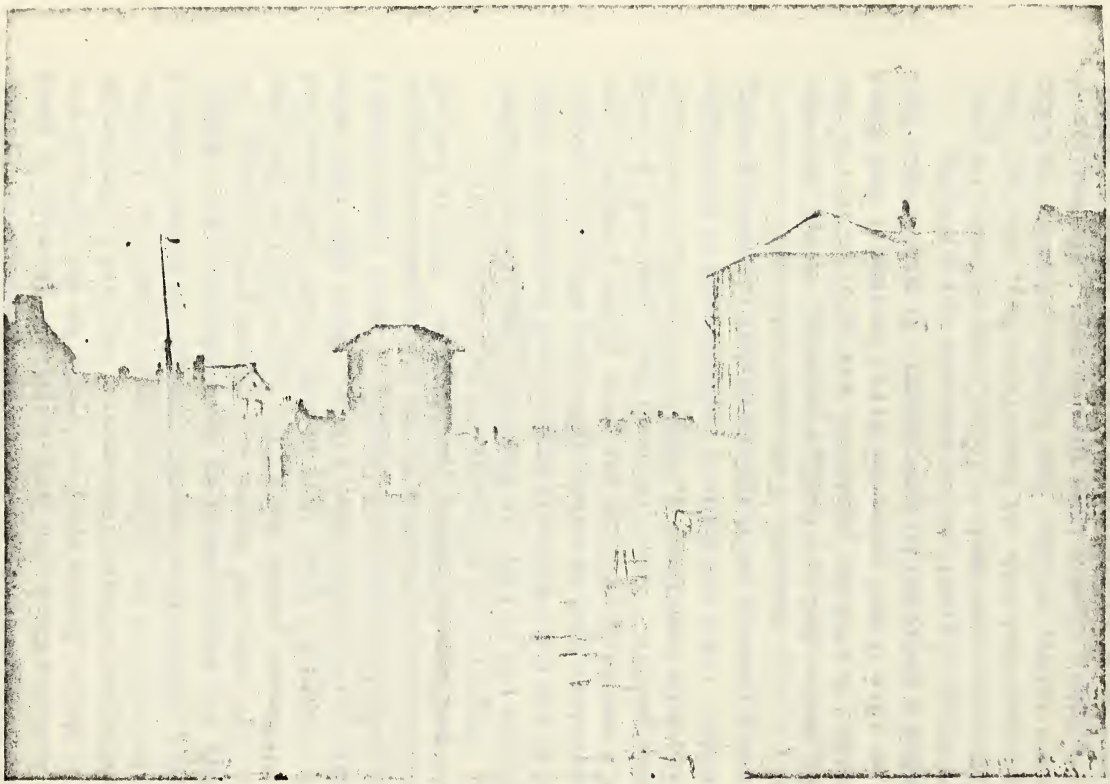
* This has been altered in a later hand to read "Janry 1671."

OLD BOSTON, ENGLAND.

(*Concluded from page 138.*)

In the civil war Boston was a place of great importance. In the Parliamentary publications, under date 14 July, 1642, it is said: "Information was given that his Majesty intended putting garrisons in Lynn, Boston and other sea-towns, whereupon it was directed that a general order be drawn to oppose that illegal act." In 1643 Boston was one of the towns ordered by the king to contribute towards the illegal ship-money tax "one ship of 800 tons, 260 men at least, with double tackle, munition wages, and victuals." April 18, 1643, it was certified that Boston was very strongly fortified and sometime in that month the town passed under the Parliament's control. The two Boston members of Parliament, Sir Anthony Irby and William Ellis, had been indicted with many others in Lincolnshire for high treason in having sided with the Parliament. Boston became, in 1643, an important centre of Parliamentary military activity, General Fairfax calling it the "key of the associated counties." This means the agreement or association of the eastern counties generally in support of the Parliament against the king. Cromwell was in command in the neighborhood of Boston through the remainder of 1643 and a large army was gathered there. Numerous military operations took place in that section and the Royalists were completely defeated at Winceby Field, near by, 11 October, 1643, losing 600 killed and 800 prisoners, although they considerably outnumbered the Parliamentarians. With the end of the year Cromwell departed and this was all of Boston's participation in the war, although most of its leading men were on the side of the Roundheads and the town was a centre of opposition to the King during the whole of the war, which terminated in a tragical way for the personification of the "Divine right of Kings." Bishop Williams of Lincoln wrote in 1646:

"You see the times grow high and turbulent and no one knows where the rage and madness of them may end; I am just come from Boston where I was used very coarsely."



OLD BOSTON, ENGLAND.

On the restoration of the Stuarts in 1662, Boston was punished for its participation by the removal from office of nine Aldermen, eight Councilmen and one Sergeant-at-Mace, also the Mayor. It is gratifying to the Puritan descendants of Cromwell's Ironsides and to the New Englander generally to know that the Mother Boston stood so loyally for the rights of worship and against arbitrary taxation as exemplified by the Stuarts.

By the middle of the eighteenth century the trade of Boston again was reduced to a low ebb through the ruinous state of the river and haven caused by mismanagement and neglect. Floods, high tides and storms also caused great damage. In 1767 Parliament passed an act for improving the fens near Boston, bringing a great tract of land under cultivation and materially improving the town's trade. More high tides seem to have caused devastation periodically. One of these is famous wherever English literature is known and appreciated from the pen of a poet born in Boston, Jean Ingelow. This is her well known "High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571."

The great tide in 1810 (10 November) was the most calamitous of all and the town barely escaped total destruction. Since then there have been no serious difficulties, while the construction of a modern set of docks has given Boston a renewed lease of commercial life. To-day the town has a good and a growing trade and is far from being the sleepy village that some Americans think. It has the charm of antiquity, and its picturesqueness is most pleasing, but it also has modern life, and is growing well, as growth is measured in our conservative mother country. In 1565 Boston had 471 families according to the Harleian manuscript; in 1768 the population was 3470; in 1801 it was 5926; in 1811 it had grown to 8113; in 1880 it was about 15,000 and is to-day not far from 20,000. It will be seen that the percentage of growth of late has been very gratifying.

Reference has been made to John Cotton as easily the greatest man connected with old Boston's history, although John Fox was a native, and also Jean Ingelow. Cotton was Vicar of St. Botolph's Church from 1612 to 1633. He was son of Rowland Cotton, an attorney; was born at Derby 4 December, 1585; showed signs of Puritanism at Cambridge University, where he was a fellow of Emmanuel College and head lecturer,

dean, and catechist, with many scholars. He settled at Boston, on invitation, 1612. He became a non-conformist, but continued twenty years in Boston during which time his house was filled with young students, some from Germany and Holland, but most from Cambridge, finishing their studies. Burnham's "Pious Memorials" quoted in an old history of Boston, published in 1818, says:

"His distinguished piety and extensive usefulness having sufficiently exposed him to the malice of the prelates, letters missive were out against him from the infamous high commission court. As he knew that if he appeared there he could expect no other than to be stifled with such a perpetual imprisonment as had already murdered Bates, Udal, etc. he concealed himself as well as he could from the search of the officers. Application was made in the mean time to the Earl of Dorset, for the fulfilling of an old engagement of his to Mr. Cotton and the Earl did intercede for him, but the Archbishop of Canterbury rendered all his intercessions both ineffectual and unseasonable. Lord Dorset therefore informed Mr. Cotton that if he had been guilty of drunkenness, uncleanness or any such lesser fault he could have obtained his pardon, but as he was guilty of Puritanism and non-conformity the crime was unpardonable, and therefore he advised him to flee for his safety. In consequence Cotton and two other ministers, Hooker and Stone, embarked on the same vessel for New England, arriving 3 September, 1633. Cotton died 23 December, 1652."

John Cotton's work and influence in New England are graven in letters of gold on the pages of our history. It is pleasant to know that in old Boston his learning, sincerity, ability and greatness are appreciated keenly and are honored more and more with the years; the various histories of the town give ready praise and on the whole a just analysis of his motives in holding to the Puritan side of the great controversy, and a becoming pride is taken in his great work in the new England and in the growth and influence of the new Boston as reflecting on the mother Boston. The New England Bostonian finds warmest welcome in the Lincolnshire Boston; the people are decidedly hospitable, and in St. Botolph's Church and the quaint little book shop within its shadow — a building fairly bulging with age, albeit of stone — he is made to feel at home indeed. Old Boston has many old families and men and women

proud of the past who delight in historical and literary research, and these appreciate warmly the eminence in literature which distinguishes the Boston of the west. The visitor from Tri-mountain to St. Botolph's town has no lack of courteous aid in his inquiries about the old town, and there is a delight in meeting us and in pointing out the places of interest, in talking about the history of the town and its great grown-up daughter, that is most enjoyable. The typical English conservatism and our own Boston reserve give way, and Bostonians, separated in their homes by more than 3,000 miles, get together right loyally in "the sympathy of kindred minds" in the dear old streets and quaint old buildings of the Boston of the fens. This most charming courtesy and kindliness of the people of old Boston towards the American visitor is not the least of the pleasures of a pilgrimage to the mother town.

Boston Church, otherwise the parish Church of St. Botolph, is the most prominent feature of the town. It is the second or third largest parish church in England, and while lacking transepts and other adjuncts of a cathedral, yet is larger than some of the seats of the Bishops of the English establishment and is certainly much more imposing than many of them. It has antiquity, solidity, beauty and history, with one of the most imposing spires to be seen on any church, even in Europe. This spire known locally as "The Boston Stump" gives a view of the surrounding country that is superb. The foundations were laid in 1309 at the time when Boston was at the height of its commercial prosperity, but the nave and chancel are thought to be even older. The account of the foundation of the present edifice by an old historian is interesting:

"Anno 1309 in the third yeare of King Edwarde ye 2nd, the foundation of Boston steeple, on the next Monday after Palm Sunday, was begun to be dug by many miners, and so continued till midsummer following, at which time they were deeper than the haven by 5 foot, and they found a bed of stone upon a spring of sand, and that laid upon a bed of clay, the thickness of which could not be known. Then upon the Monday, next after the feast of St. John Baptist was laid the first stone by Dame Margery Tilney, and thereon laid shee five pound sterling; Sir John Truesdale, then parson of Boston, gave also five pounds more. These were all ye great guifts at that time."

It is a most interesting building, whereof the spire is easily the most interesting part. The delicacy of the stone work is remarkable. It has been compared to the tower of the famous church of Antwerp and it does not suffer in the comparison. It is in the perpendicular style of architecture, a word usually abbreviated in the guide-books, hence the amusing error of the American lady who affected knowledge of architecture not possessed and described one of England's celebrated cathedrals as being in "perp." style, which was right as far as it went, but had a canine sound altogether out of keeping with the dignity of the subject. The main body of St. Botolph's Church is of the decorative style, and the name is well deserved in this case. Interiorly the Church shows the marks of the stern days of the Commonwealth, and many are the brasses which were pulled up and taken down; many the beautiful objects of art which fell before the Puritan's iconoclastic fury when at last he turned on the "Divine Right" of King and Prelate and demonstrated the diviner right of the Englishman and of the Christian. The Church had fallen somewhat into decay with the decadence of Boston commercially, and it is another odd coincidence that it was used as a cavalry stable by the Parliamentary army — a coincidence when the use made by the British troops in the daughter Boston of our Old South is remembered. It was not until 1840 that the work of restoration of St. Botolph's was undertaken and it was completed in 1853. Two years later the Cotton Chapel, which had been used as an engine house, was restored and named by New England Bostonians in honor of the illustrious Vicar of St. Botolph's and the first minister of the Puritan Church in the city by the Charles. The Latin inscription, written by Edward Everett, reads:

"In perpetual remembrance of John Cotton who during the reigns of James and Charles was for many years a grave, skilful, learned and laborious Vicar of this Church. Afterwards, on account of the miserable commotion amongst sacred affairs in his own country, he sought a new settlement in a new world, and remained even to the end of his life a pastor and teacher of the greatest reputation and of the greatest authority in the first church of Boston in New England, which receives this venerable name in honor of Cotton. Ccxxxv years having passed

away since his migration, his descendants and the American citizens of Boston were invited to this pious work by their English brethren, in order that the name of an illustrious man, the love and honor of both worlds, might not any longer be banished from that noble temple in which he diligently, learnedly and sacredly expounded the divine oracles for so many years; and they have willingly and gratuitously caused this shrine to be restored and this tablet to be erected in the year of our recovered salvation, 1855."

The tower rises to a height of 272 feet, being surmounted by an octagonal lantern from which in former times a warning beacon guided navigators and travellers through the surrounding fens. Two hundred years are said to have been consumed in the erection of the building, extending through the reigns of ten sovereigns. It is not over and above well embellished, for reasons already indicated, but it does not inspire one with chilliness; on the contrary the spell of the great Vicar is over one, as he sees in use to-day the same pulpit which he honored for a generation, and the realization that here indeed we are at the birthplace of our great Boston and all that is meant thereby of progress, of education, of culture and of influence invests dear old St. Botolph's with a glory far greater than gorgeous stained glass, or rich treasures of art. It is hallowed by an honored past and by the sense of the mighty influence which went forth from this minister of the fens to the new world where Puritanism became sweetened and worked out to triumphant success its great part in the elevation of mankind, in the freeing of human thought and activity, religious and political.

Nevertheless St. Botolph's possesses rich chancel carvings, claimed to be surpassed by no church in England and what brasses remain are well worthy inspection. The organ, first mentioned in 1480, has been restored and entirely reconstructed. The ceiling of the tower is 140 feet high, and it is a curious fact that the Church conforms in a number of ways to the divisions of time. There are 365 steps to the summit of the tower, there are 52 windows, 12 pillars, 24 steps to the library and 60 steps leading to the chancel. From the tower one sees the beautiful river Witham, with ancient ruins, Lincoln Cathedral (on a clear day), the Wash, and the distant Norfolk hills, with little villages,

church spires, and an altogether inspiring English landscape, wherein sea and fen mingle most charmingly.

"Boston Stump," as the tower of St. Botolph's is called locally, dominates the view everywhere in and around Boston, and the visitor soon comes to look for it wherever he may be in and around the town. The guild hall, or town hall, is as old as the church, probably older, and has been mentioned above as containing in its basement or cellars the cells wherein were confined the Scrooby Pilgrims after their first attempt at escape to the Netherlands. Numerous old buildings, with projecting upper stories, greet the eye almost everywhere in old Boston's streets, and the inns, particularly the Peacock, are delightful to the lover of the antique. This tavern was doing business long before the migration of Pilgrim and Puritan to New England, and to-day the descendants of those exiles delight to wander through its quaint, long corridors, its low ceilinged and musty rooms, richly wainscotted, out to the skittle-ground, where the good, old English game still goes on as it has done in the same spot for centuries. The heavily panelled coffee room, with its antique fireplace and mantel, make the New England Bostonian fairly yearn to transport, first one piece of furniture, then another, then the whole room, and finally the whole inn to our Boston. We have no such inns here, and few indeed there are in England. The Red Lion too, is a jolly old place of entertainment for man and beast, entered under an archway into the inn yard, where behind an open window in the summer days sits the typical red cheeked, plump English country bar-maid, while the villagers sit outside with their ale and pipes, contemplating the sides of bacon and the hams hung up above, with the activities of the old inn yard, fairly realizing the descriptions of Dickens in the accounts of the peregrinations of the immortal Pickwick. Would that the genial old president of that famous Pickwick Club had visited Boston as he did Rochester, and Cobham, and Ipswich and Bury St. Edmunds and the many other places celebrated as never before by the master touch of humor of the great novelist.

And Boston has pastry shops, too, if you do not want the "joint and the sweet" of the inn — shops where you may have a little back room for a quiet tea, with shrimps of the kind

favored particularly by Sairey Gamp, with bread buttered for you in generous quantity and of unimpeachable quality, and all the delicacies of wondrous variety in tarts and goodies comprehended under the name of "sweets." Then from the Guild-Hall we turn down Spain Lane, full of quaint, low, old stone houses and warehouses, more than four hundred years old some of them, which is named, not in honor of our late antagonist, but for the De Spayne family, Boston merchants of the fourteenth century. A curious, half-timbered building nearer the centre of the town, Shodfriars-hall, commemorates one of the numerous monastic orders which was settled in Boston prior to the reformation, literally meaning monks or friars who wore sandals — were shod, in fact, instead of going barefooted. This hall is restored, but in harmony with the old style of architecture, after the fashion followed notably in Chester, and increasing in other English towns, and is used now for concerts and other public entertainments. Another hall, named for a prominent old Boston merchant, called Peascod, recalls memories of Shakespeare's delightful "Midsummer Night's Dream." The streets, some of them, suggest our Boston — High, West, and South and Cornhill Lane, but most of them are peculiar to Boston itself. Wormgate and Wide and Straight Bargate, Pump Square, Bridge Foot, Stanbow Lane, Mitre Lane, Greyfriars Lane, Liquorpond Street and Petticoat Lane are examples, and of course there is the Market Place, for all English towns of any size at all have a market place wherein once or twice a week country produce is bought and sold, and market days are *the* days generally on which to see Boston or any town at its best. Boston is one of the most curious old towns in England, with a large, irregular market place, quaint antique buildings and a strong suggestion of the picturesque towns on the other side of the North Sea. It is quiet enough save on the market days, when the streets swarm with country folk and the bustle has a delicious old world character most novel to the American.

Much indeed do we owe to the fair town of Lincolnshire, that it gave us of its best and noblest in manhood in the Puritan Cotton, servant of God and builder of New England; the inspiration of an honored ancestry which dared to follow conscience,

and which has been most richly blessed in this new world which they won for liberty of worship and of government. Pleasant is the thought that in the old England our Pilgrim Fathers found some little softening of the almost universal rigor of their treatment in Boston town and that even then there was a sympathetic drawing together of Pilgrim and Puritan which prefigured the complete assimilation in later years in the new England of the two grandest types of Anglo-Saxon manhood. Long may the noble tower of the good St. Botolph stand not only a beacon for the traveller by sea and land but as an inspiration to us in this new Boston to holier, better living, for that we have in trust that honored name.

PLYMOUTH BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS.

(*Continued from page 166.*)

[Vol. I, p. 37] The Children of Jacob Michell & of Rebekah his Wife

1 : Suzanah borne January y^e^ 15th 170$\frac{2}{3}$
2 : Rebeckah born on the 19th of october 1704
5 : Lidia born June 20th 1710
6 : Noah born September 16 : 1712
7 Isaac born January 20 17$\frac{14}{15}$
8 Sarah born Aprill 29 : 1717
9 Elizabeth born Aprill 27 1722
3 * Seth Michel born March 16. 1705/6
4 * Mary Michel born March 7. 1707/8

The Children of Joseph Warren & Mehittabl Warren his Wife

1 Joseph born on the 17th of January 169$\frac{4}{3}$
2 pricila Waren born on the 19th of June 1696

The Children of Isaac Dotty and of Martha Dotty his Wife

1 Eliazebeth born on y^e^ 24 day of Aprill 1704
2 Jeane Born on y^e^ 10th of November 1706
3 Isaac born on y^e^ 30 of March 1709
4 Rebecah born on y^e^ 10 of March 1711
5 Neriah born on the 8th March 17$\frac{12}{13}$
6 Jabez born January first 1716
7 Hope born November 11th 1718 She Deceased April 5th 1720

* In the margin is written "Should have been Entred before."

8 Ichabd born on y^e 13th Day of January at four oClock in the Morning
9 and Mary born on y^e Same Day at 2 a clock in y^e after none in y^e year 17$\frac{20}{21}$

The Child of John Holmes & Experiance Holmes his Wife
1 Samuel born November : 21 : 1704

[p. 38] The Children of Mr Thomas Little and of Mrs Mary Little his Wife
1 Thomas borne att Marshfeild September y^e 20th 1701 died at Marthas Vineyard in 1744
2 Isaac borne att plimouth May y^e 18th 1704 died at Plimton in June 1755
3 Mayhew born feb^ry 6. 1706/7 deceased June 22. 1735 a Jemaco
Mary born July 26. 1709 died Mar. 1 1755
George born April 11. 1712 dceased 1729. in the fall of y^e year lost at Sea in the year 1729

The Children of John Churchell Jun. & of Desire Churchel his Wif(e)
1 Priscilla Born y^e 27th Day of November 1701
2 Samuell Born y^e 8th Day of March 170$\frac{3}{4}$
3 Sarah born on y^e 25 of aprill 1706
4 Phebe born on y^e 8 of october 1708
5 Rebeca born Desembe 11th 1713

The Children of Samll King Junior and of Bethia King his Wife.
1 Joanah Borne octtober y^e 8th 1697
2 Sarah Borne March y^e 25th 169$\frac{8}{9}$
3 Rebekah Borne June y^e 2th 1700
4 Samuel Borne June y^e 24th 1702

The Children of John May Junr & Bathshua his Wife
1 Anna May Born Feb^ry 20th 1746/7. Deceas^d Sepr y^e 12. 1778
2 Bathshua May Born Feb^ry 19th 1748/9.

[p. 39] The Child of Jeremiah Jacson & hanah Jacson his Wife
1 Thomas Jacson borne on the first day of march 170$\frac{3}{4}$

The Children of Martin Wright, & Sarah his Wife
1 A Son Still born 1750
2 Joseph Wright Born Septr 5th 1751.
Sarah Wright Born June 12th 1759

The Children of Joseph Finney & Marsey Finney his wife
1 Alse born on the first of Aprill 1694
2 John born on the 17th of desember 1696
3 Mary born on the 5th of May 1700

The Children of Elkanath Cushman Junior & hesther his Wife
1 Elizabeth born on ye fifth of desember 1703
2 Elkanan born on ye 10th of July 1706
3 James born August 29th 1709

The Child of John Torrey & Mary his Wife
Haviland Torrey Born July 20th 1752. Ent^d in the New Book Page 65

[p. 40] The Children of Robert Waterman & Mary Waterman his Wife
1 Isaac born on the 10th of May 1703
2 Josiah born on y^e 5th of March 170$\frac{4}{5}$

The Children of James Thomas, & Abigail his Wife
2. Jonathan Thomas Born June 1. 1752. Deceased Decr 22nd 1754
1. James Thomas Born January 25th 1751. Deceased Novr y^e 10th 1751.
3. Priscilla Thomas Born July y^e 26th 1754. Deceased Decr y^e 9th 1754

The Children of Benjamin Bartlett and Sarah bartlet his wife.
1 Nathaniel born on the 21 of July 1703
2 Jonathan born on the 24th of January 170$\frac{4}{5}$
3 Benjamin born on y^e 23 of January 170$\frac{6}{7}$
4 Joseph born on y^e 27th Day of March 170$\frac{8}{9}$
5 hannah born on y^e 14 of ffebruary 1710.11
6 Sarah born on y^e last Day of January 1713

The Children of Isaac Cushman Junior & Sarah Cushman his Wif(e)
1 Phebe born on the 14th of March 1703
2 Alse born on the 26th of June 1705

The Children of Silvanus Bramhall, & Mary his Wife
1 Joshua Bramhall Born, April 27. 1736.
2. Sarah Bramhall Born, Sep^t 28. 1737
3. Silvanus Bramhall Born, July 24. 1739
4. Nehemiah Bramhall Born April 20. 1741. Deceased
5. Joseph Bramhall Born, Jan^ry 30. 1742/3
6. George Bramhall Born April 3. 1745
7. Mary Bramhall Born July 20. 1746. Deceased
8. Lydia Bramhall Born March 1. 1748. Deceased
9. Cornelius Bramhall Born May 7. 1749
10. Mary Bramhall Born June 14. 1751.

[p. 41] The Child of Abiall ffullar & Annis ffuller his Wife
1 John born the 25th of ffebruary 170$\frac{3}{4}$

The Children of Amariah Harlow, & Lois his Wife
1. Amariah Harlow Born March 22. 1746/7
2. Lois Harlow Born March 9. 1748/9

The Children of ffrances Adams & Mary his wife
1 Mary born on the 10th of November 1704
2 Jemimah born on ye 12th Day of January 170$\frac{6}{7}$
3 Thomas born on ye 5th of May 1709
4 ffrances born September 27 1711 died at Jamaica in 1752
5 John born June : 14 : 1714
6 Richard born January 170$\frac{18}{19}$

The Children of henery Sanders & Ann Sanders his Wife
1 Annah born on the 20th of october 1701
2 Sarah born the 14th of ffebruary 1703
3 Abigaiel born the (*) of March 1705
Jonathan Sanders Borne Novr 17 1713

[p. 42] The Children Adam Jones & Mary Jones his Wife
1 Marcey borne on ye 21 of June 1703
2 Remember born : on the 8th day of July 1705

The Children of Benjamin King, & Bettey his Wife
1 Bettey King born Augst 29. 1751.
2 Rebeckah King born March 1. 1753
3 Benjamin King born March 19. 1758.
4 Susannah King born June 15th 1769

The Children of Ebenazer burges & Marsey burgas his Wife
1 Elizabeth born on the 25th of January 1702
2 Samuel born on the 8th of March 1703
3 Thankfull born on ye 19th day of october 1704
Nathaniel born aprill 7th 1706 Deceased. December 21. 1723.
Ebenazer born November 28 1707
Benjamin born July 9th 1709
Mary born July 14 1712
Jabez born January 15th 1717 Deceased September 9th 1723

The Child of Joseph ashley & Elizabeth Ashley his Wife
1 Thomas Born on the 21th of ffebruary 1704

The Children of Zephaniah Morton & Jerusha his Wife
1 Zephaniah Morton Born March 12 1748/9.
2 George Morton Born Decr 27. 1750
3 Eleazer Morton Born April 6. 1753.
4 Sarah Morton Born Decr 20. 1755.
5 William Morton. Born. Octr 10. 1757.
Rebecca Morton born April 1st 1760

(*To be continued.*)

* Doubtful. Is either 10th or 16th.

GOVERNOR WILLIAM BRADFORD'S WILL AND INVENTORY.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

Governor William Bradford's will and inventory are recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume II, Part I, pages 53 to 59, both inclusive.

[p. 53] The last Will and Testament Nunckupative of Mr Willam Bradford senir: Deceased May the Ninth 1657 and exhibited to the court held att Plymouth June 3d 1657

Mr Willam Bradford senir: being weake in body but in prfect memory haveing Defered the forming of his Will in hopes of haveing the healp of Mr Thomas Prence therin; feeling himselfe very weake and drawing on to the conclusion of his mortall life spake as followeth; I could have Desired abler then myselfe in the Desposing of that I have; how my estate is none knowes better then youerselfe, said hee to Lieftenant Southworth; I have Desposed to John and Willam alreddy theire proportions of land which they are possessed of;

My Will is that what I stand Ingaged to prforme to my Children and others may bee made good out of my estate that my Name Suffer not;

ffurther my Will is that my son Josepth bee made in some sort equall to his brethern out of my estate;

My further Will is that my Deare & loveing wife Allice Bradford shalbee the sole Exequitrix of my estate; and for her future maintainance my Will is that my Stocke in the Kennebecke Trad bee reserved for her Comfortable Subsistence as farr as it will extend and soe further in any such way as may bee Judged best for her;

I further request and appoint my welbeloved Christian ffrinds Mr Thomas Prence Captaine Thomas Willett and Lieftenant Thomas Southworth to bee the Suppervissors for the

Desposing of my estate according to the p^r^mises Confiding much in theire faithfulnes

I comend unto youer Wisdome and Descretions some smale bookes written by my owne hand to bee Improved as you shall see meet; In speciall I Comend to you a little booke with a blacke cover wherin there is a word to Plymouth a word to Boston and a word to New England with sundry usefull verses;

These pticulars were expressed by the said Willam Bradford Govr the 9th of May 1657 in the p^r^sence of us Thomas Cushman Thomas Southworth Nathaniell Morton; whoe were Deposed before the court held att Plymouth the 3^d^ of June 1657 to the truth of the abovesaid Will that it is the last Will and Testament of the abovesaid Mr Willam Bradford seni^r^:

[p. 54] A Trew Inventory of the Estate of Mr Willam Bradford seni^r^: lately Deceased taken and apprissed by us whose names are underwritte the 22^cond^ of May 1657 and exhibited to the court holden att Plymouth the 3^d^ of June 1657 on the oath of mis Allice Bradford

	£	s	d
beding and other thinges in ye old parler			
Imp^r^: one feather bed and bolster	03	00	00
It a featherbed a featherbolster a featherpillow	03	00	00
It a Canvas bed with feathers and a bolster and 2 pillowes	01	15	00
It one green rugg	01	00	00
It a paire of whit blanketts	01	00	00
It one whit blankett	00	12	00
It 2 paire of old blanketts	01	00	00
It 2 old Coverlidds	01	00	00
It 1 old white rugg and an old ridd Coverlidd	01	00	00
It 1 paire of old curtaines Darnickes & an old paire of say curtaines		15	00
It a Court Cubbard	01	05	00
It a winescot bedsteed and a settle	01	10	00
It 4 lether Chaires	01	12	00
It 1 great lether Chaire	00	10	00
It 2 great wooden Chaires	00	08	00
It a Table & forme and 2 stooles	01	05	00
It a winscott Chist & Cubburd	01	05	00
It a Case with six knives	00	05	00
It 3 matchcock musketts	02	02	00
It a Snaphance Muskett	01	00	00
It a birding peece and an other smale peece	00	18	00
It a pistoll and Cutlas	00	12	00
It a Card and a platt	00	05	00

in the great rome

It 2 great Carved Chaires	01 04 00
It a smale carved Chaire	00 06 00
It a Table and forme	01 02 00
It 3 striped Carpetts	01 05 00
It 10 Cushens	01 01 00
It 3 old Cushens	00 02 00
It a Causlett and one headpeece	01 10 00
It 1 fouling peece without a locke 3 old barrells of guns one paire of old bandeleers and a rest	00 16 00

linnin

It 2 paire of holland sheets	02 00 00
It 1 Dowlis sheet	00 10 00
It 2 paire of Cotten and linnin Sheets	01 15 00
It 2 paire of hemp and Cotten sheets	01 15 00
It 2 paire of Canvas sheets	01 10 00
It 2 paire of old sheets	00 15 00
[p. 55] It 4 fine shirts	02 00 00
It 4 other shirts	01 00 00
It a Douzen of Cotten and linnin napkins	00 12 00
It a Douzen of Canvas Napkins	00 06 00
It a Diaper Tablecloth and a Douzen of Diaper Napkins	02 10 00
It 10 Diaper napkins of an other sort a Diaper tablecloth and a Diaper Cubburd cloth	03 00 00
It 2 holland Tableclothes	01 00 00
It 2 short Tableclothes	00 10 00
It 2 old Tableclothes	00 05 00
It a Douzen of old Napkins	00 08 00
It halfe a Dousen of Napkins	00 08
It 3 old Napkins	00 02 00
It a Douzen of Course napkins & a course tablecloth	00 06 00
It 2 fine holland Cubburd clothes	00 12 00
It 3 paire of holland pillowbeers	00 18 00
It 3 paire of Dowlis pillowbeers and an old one	00 14 00
It 4 holland Towells and a lockorum one	00 05 00

pewter

It 14 pewter Dishes weying 47 pound att 15^{d} pr pound	02 18 09
It 6 pewter plates & 13 pewter platters weying thirty 2 pounds att 15^{d} pr pound	02 00 00
It 2 pewter plates 5 sawsers 4 basons & 5 Dishes weying eighteen pounds att 15^{d} pr pound	01 02 06
It 2 ppeplates of pewter	00 03 04
It 3 Chamberpotts	00 09 00
It 7 porrengers	00 03 06
It 2 quart potts & a pint pott	00 07 00
It 2 old fflagons an a yore	00 09 00
It a pewter Candlesticke a salt and a little pewter bottle	00 03 00
It 4 venice glasses and seaven earthen Dishes	00 10 00

In the kitchen brasse

It 2 ffrench kittles	01 10 00

It 1 brasse kittle	00 15 00
It 2 little ffrench kittles	00 06 00
It an old warming pan	00 05 00
It 2 old brasse kittles	00 02 00
It a Duch pan	00 04 00
It 3 brasse skilletts	00 04 00
It 3 brasse Candlestickes and a brasse morter and pestle	00 07 00
It an old brasse skimmer and a ladle	00 01 00
It a paire of andjrons	00 06 00
It an old brasse stewpan	00 06 00
[p. 56] It 2 old brasse kittles	00 05 00
It 2 Iron skilletts and a Iron kittle	00 15 00
2 old great Iron pottes	01 00 00
It 2 Iron potts lesser	00 07 00
It 2 paire of pothangers 2 paire of pothookes	00 08 00
It 2 paire of tonggs and an old fier shovell	00 03 04
It one paire of Andjrons and a gridjron	00 10 00
It a spitt and an old Iron Driping pan	00 05 00
It a paire of Iron Rackes and an Iron veele and another peec of old Iron to lay before a Driping pan	00 10 00
It 4 Dozen of Trenchers	00 02 06
It 2 Juggs and 3 smale bottles	00 02 00
in the New Chamber his clothes	
It a stuffe suite with silver buttons & a Coate	04 00 00
It a Cloth Cloake faced with Taffety and lineed throw with baies	03 10 00
It a sad coullered Cloth suite	02 00 00
It a Turkey Grogorum suite and cloake	02 00 00
It a paire of blacke briches and a rid wastcoat	00 15 00
It a lead coullered cloth suit with silver buttons	02 00 00
It a sad coullered short coate and an old serge suite	01 10 00
It a black cloth coate	00 15 00
It a broad cloth Coate	01 05 00
It a light Coullered stuffe Coate	00 16 00
It an old green goune	01 00 00
It a light Cullered Cloth Cloake	01 15 00
It an old violett Coullered Cloake	01 05 00
It a short coate of Cloath	00 10 00
It 2 old Dublett and a paire of briches a short coate and an old stuffe Dublit and wastcoate	01 00 00
It 2 paire of stockens	00 07 00
It 2 hates a blacke one and a coullered one	01 10 00
It 2 old hatts	00 16 00
It 1 great Chaire and 2 wrought stooles	01 00 00
It a Carved Chist	01 00 00
It a Table	00 15 00
the plate	
It one great beer bowle	03 00 00
It an other beer bowle	02 00 00
It 2 wine Cupps	02 00 00

It a salt	03 00 00
It the trencher salt and a Drame cup	00 15 00
It 4 silver spoones	01 04 00
It 9 silver spoones	02 05 00
[p. 57] In the Studdie	
It eight paire of shooes of the 12s	02 00 00
It 6 paire of shoes of the 10s	01 04 00
It one paire of the eights	00 03 04
It 3 paire of the 7s	00 09 00
It 2 paire of the sixes	00 02 08
It 1 paire of the 5s 1 paire of the 4s 1 paire of the 3s	00 06 00
It 4 yards and an halfe of linncy woolcye	00 13 06
It 3 remnants of English Cotten	00 16 03
It 3 yards and an halfe of bayes	00 07 00
It 17 yards of Course English moheer	02 02 06
It 4 yards and 3 quarters of purpetuanna	01 00 00
It 18 yards of rid penistone	03 03 00
It 5 yards of broad cloth	03 15 00
It 2 yards of broad cloth	01 10 00
It 2½ yards and an halfe of olive cullered Carsye	00 15 00
It a yard and an halfe of whitish Carsey	00 07 00
It 4 yards of Gray carsye	01 04 00
It 5 yards and an halfe of rid Carsye	01 07 06
It 4 yards and a quarter of Carsy ollive coullered	01 10 00
It 7 yards of Carsye sad Cullered	02 06 08
It 10 yards of gray Carsye	02 10 00
It 6 yards and an halfe of rid plaine	01 19 00
It 9 yards and an halfe of rash	03 16 00
It 6 yards of holland	01 08 00
It a remnant of Cushening	00 05 00
It 7 smale moose skines	04 08 00
It in Cash	151 09 06
It his Deske	00 05 00
It 2 Cases with some emty bottles	00 10 00
It 3 or 4 old cases	00 03 00
his bookes in folio	
Mr Perkines workes	01 10 00
It 3 of Docter Willetts workes viz on genesis exodus & Daniell	01 00 00
It the ffrench acaddamey	00 08 00
It the Guiciardin	00 10 00
It the history of the Church	00 08 00
It bodins Comons wealth	00 06 00
It B Babbingtons workes	00 08 00
It Peter Martire Comon places	00 15 00
It Cartwright on the remish Testament	00 10 00
It the history of the Netherlands	00 15 00
It Peter Martire on the Romans	00 05 00
It Mayers workes on the New Testament	01 00 00
It Cottens Concordance	00 08 00

[p. 58] his bookes			
Speeds generall Description of the world	01	10	00
Weames Christian Sinnagogue and the portrature of the Image of God in man		08	00
It Luther on the gallations	00	02	00
It the method of phiscicke	00	02	00
It Calvins harmony and Calvins Comentary on the actes	00	08	00
It Downhams 2cond pte of Christian Warfare	00	03	00
It Mr Cottens Answare to mr Willams	00	02	00
It Taylers libertie of Phrophecye	00	01	06
It Gouges Domesticall Dutyes	00	02	06
It Justification of Seperation or reasons Descused & observations Devine & morall the synode att Dort; the Apollogye	00	06	00
It Mr Ainsworths workes the Counterpoison the triing out of the truth	00	02	00
It Mr Ainsworth on geniseis Exodus & livitticus	00	04	00
It Calvin on genises	00	02	06
It Dike on the Deceitfulness of mans hart	00	01	06
It Gifford refuted	00	00	06
It Dod on the Comaundments & an other of his	00	03	00
It three and fifty smale bookes	01	06	06
It Calvine on the epistles in Duch with Divers other Duch bookes	00	15	00
It 2 bibles	01	00	00
It a paire of boots	00	05	00
It in lether	00	18	00
It 2 old Chists	00	10	00
It 6 old barrells a bucking tubb a brewing tubb & other old lumber	01	00	00
It a pcell of Cotten woole & a pcell of sheepes woole	02	10	00
It a pcell of feathers	00	12	00
It 3 ewe sheep	04	10	00
It 3 middleing sheep & a poor one	04	00	00
It a rame lambe and an halfe & half an ewe lamb	00	16	06
It the old mare	12	00	00
It a lame mare and an horse coult	14	00	00
It a horse of two yeare old and advantate	07	00	00
It an other horse coult of yeare and advantage	05	10	00
It 4 bullockes	20	00	00
It 7 Cowes	28	00	00
It a bull	04	00	00
It 2 young bulls of two year old	04	10	00
It a heifer of three yeare old not with Calfe	03	05	00
It 2 heifers of two years old	05	00	00
It 4 yearlings	06	00	00
It five Calves	03	00	00
It a sow and 2 hoggs	02	15	00
It 2 shoats	01	04	00
It five smale shoates	01	10	00

It the house and orchyard and some smale pcells of land about the towne of Plymouth	45 00 00
It 2 spining wheeles & a wether	00 16 00
[p. 59] Att the Westward in Debts upon the Duch account Consisting in Divers pcells	153 00 00
Iem Debts owing to the estate	
It the Kennebeck Stocke Consisting in goods and Debts both English and Indians	256 00 00
More Debts owing in the bay	
It in Doute the shoomakers hands	05 00 00
It in Mannsses Kemtons hands	05 00 00
It more belonging to the estate in Divers pticulars	57 00 00
Debts owing from the estate	
It to Mr Davis and mr Sheffe	05 00 00
It to Samuell Sturtivant	02 03 00
It 2 the townes land	01 12 00
It John Jourdaine about	02 00 00
It To goodman Clarke about	03 10 00
It two goodman Nelson for killing of Cattle & for veale	01 18 06
It to Willam Palmer	12 04 00
It To the Church of Plymouth	05 10 00

Som pcells of land not mencioned above belonging to Mr Willam Bradford senir:

It one pcell att Eastham and another att Bridgwater

It a smale pcell about Sawtuckett and his purchase land att Coaksett with his right in the townes land at Punckatessett

By us Thomas Cushman John Dunham

It Sundry Implements forgotten belonging to the teame

EARLY RECORDS OF PLYMPTON, MASS.

(*Continued from page 141.*)

[Vol. I, p. 132] Benjamen fuller Deceast July ye 26th 1724 Sone of abiel fuller

Allice Bozworth the wife of Jonathan Bozworth Died in Child bed and was buried august the 13th 1724 with her Infant on her arm in one Coffin and one Grave

Adam Wright deceased Sept ye 20th 1724 (*in the 79th or 80th year of his age.*)

Deak Nathaniel wood deceast Decr ye 17th 1724 ([*Atwood*] *in the 74th year of his age.*)

Deborah fuller the wife of Jabez fuller Deceased Janr ye 24th 1724

Sarah Briant the wife of James Briant Deceast febr ye 2d 172$\frac{4}{5}$

(*She was the daughter of the Rev. Isaac Cushman, and her husband lived in what is now Halifax Sarah Bryant was aged* 40 *years* 9 *months and* 15 *days.*)

Mehitable King the wife of Isaac king deceased feb^{r} y^{e} 4th 1724/5 (*aged about* 52 *years. Mehetabel Bryant was her maiden name.*)

william Bradford Sone of Samuel Bradford Deceased feb^{r} the fifteenth 1724/5

the aged widdo patience west Deceast may y^{e} 8th 1725 relect of peter west.

Jonathan Phiney Son of Joh Phiney Deceast Jan^{r} y^{e} 14th 172$\frac{4}{5}$

John Phiney Ju Deceased feb^{r} 15th : 172$\frac{4}{5}$

Experience Phiney died Sep^{t} y^{e} 22^{d} 1724*

hanah Phiney Died Sep^{t} the fifth 1724 *

Judeth ffuller the wife of James ffuller Deceast feb the 23^{d} 172$\frac{5}{6}$

Hesekiah Cole y^{e} Sone of John Cole Junr and patience his wife Deceast march the 16th 172$\frac{3}{4}$

Mehetable Brigs deceast march y^{e} 16th 172$\frac{5}{6}$

Joseph Phinney Deceased June y^{e} 29th 1726

Mrs Susanah Shurtlef wife of Capt Shurtleff Deceased augst the 9th 1726

Thomas Cushman deceast augst y^{e} 23^{d} 1726 being 89 year old wanting about one month.

Isaac Sampson Deceased Sep^{t} y^{e} third 1726 (*in the* 66th *year of his age.*)

Ephraim Cushman Son of ollerton Cushman Deceast November ye 15th 1725

Mary Cushman the wife of ollerton Cushman Deceased Decem^{r} the 13th 1725

[p. 133] Mariages

Isaac fuller and Mary prat Married September y^{e} first 1709 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Samuell Cushman and ffear Corsser Maried December y^{e} eightth : 8 : 1709 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Josiah Cushman and susanah Shurtlef Married December 29th 1709 by m^{r} Isaac Cushman

Ichabod Nye and Elizebeth Bonum Married february y^{e} 16th 170$\frac{9}{10}$ by Mr Isaac Cushman

Benjamine Sampson and Margrett Parker Married Maye y^{e} 4th 1710 by Mr Isaac Cushman

Allerton Cushman and Mary Buck Married Janewary y^{e} 11 : 17$\frac{10}{11}$ by Mr Isaac Cushman

James Sturtevant and Susanah Cook Married february y^{e} 15 : 17$\frac{10}{11}$ by Mr Isaac Cushman

* On the margin is written " Joseph & fineys children "

Jabez Nye & Ruth Bonum Married Maye 31th 1711 by Mr Isaac Cushman

Samuell Churchell & Johana Briant maried Sept 6th: 1711 by Mr Isaac Cushman

Nathaniell ffuller and martha Sampson were married Janewary 24th 17$\frac{11}{12}$ by mr Isaac Cus

Benjamine Briant was Married to Hannah Eaton Julye 31st 1712

Ichabod Cushman was Maried to patience Holmes November 27th 1712

Benjamine Cushman was maried to Sarah Eaton Jenewary 8th 1712

Thomas Shirtlef was maried to Sarah Kimball Maye 21th 1713

Israell Dunham was maried to Johana Rickard June the 18th 1713 (*Joanna daughter of Dea. John Rickard.*)

James Bears (*Bearce*) was married to Abia ford Sept 23d 1713

Jonathan Shaw was married to Elizabeth Attwood December ye 3d 1713

[p. 134] Samuell Bradford was Married to Sarrah Graye Octobr 21st 1714: by Mr Isaac Cushman

John Brigs was married to Sarah Briant March ye 3d 171$\frac{4}{5}$

Joseph Lucas was married to percis Shaw march ye 10th 171$\frac{4}{5}$ by mr Isaac Cushman

Benjamen Benson was Married to Elizebeth Briant March ye 17th 171$\frac{4}{5}$ by mr Isaac Cushman

John Carver was Married to Sarah Lucas octobe ye 6th: 1715 by mr Isaac Cushman

Jonathan Shaw was Married to the widdow Mary Darling November ye 16th 1715 mr Cushm

John Cushman was Married to Joanah Prat Janewary ye 19th 1715 by mr Cushman

Georg Briant was Married to Sarah Ripley Janewary ye 29th 1715. by mr Cushman

Isaac Sampson and Sarah Barlow was Maried october ye 26th 1715 by Mr Nathaniell Thomas of Plimouth

Nathan weston was Married to desier Standish february ye 21st 1715: by Major John Bradford Justice of peace

Ebenezer Lobden was Married to Lidia Shaw July ye 12th 1716 by mr Cushm

Robert Cook was Married to Abigail Harlow Novemr ye 29th: 1716 by mr Isaac Cushman

James Churchell was maried to Mary Makfarling Decemr ye 27th 1716 by mr Isaac Cushman

Luke perkins was Married to Ruth Cushman Janeway ye 28th 1716 by mr Isaac Cushman

Ephraim Cole was maried to Sarah Cook Maye ye 16th 1717 by mr Isaac Cushman

Nathaniell Homes was Married to Martha Cushman June ye 6th 1717 by m^r^ Isaac Cushman
Edward Hacket was maried to Sarah Andrew June the 13th 1717 by me Isaac Cushman Senr
Zachariah weston was married to Mehetabell Shaw June ye 20th 1717 by Mr Isaac Cushman

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF SAMUEL[2] FULLER (EDWARD[1]).

Transcribed from the original records,

BY GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN.

Samuel[2] Fuller (Edward[1]) died at Barnstable, 31 October (10 November), 1683. His will and inventory are recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume IV, Part II, pages 138 and 139.

[p. 138] The last Will and Testament of Samuell ffuller of Barnstable Late Deceased Exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June 1684 on the oath of Capt: Josepth Laythorp and Mr Samuell Allin as followeth

The nine and twentyeth Day of October in the yeer of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty and three; I Samuell ffuller seni^r^ of the Towne of Barnstable in the Gov^r^ment of New Plymouth being ancient and very weake in body but of good and Compitent memory thankes be unto allmighty God; and Calling to remembrance the uncertaine state of this transitory life and that all fflesh muste yeild unto Death when it shall please God to Call, Doe make ordaine and & Constitute & Declare this my last will and Testament in Manor and form following;

Revoking and Anulling by these presents all and every Testament and Testaments will and wills heertofore by mee made and declared either by word or wrighting; and this to be taken onely for my last will and Testament and none other;

and first I give and Comitt my soule unto almighty God my Saviour in whom and by the merritts of Jesus Christ I trust and beleive assuredly to be saved; and my body to the earth; from whence it was taken to be buried in such Decent and Christian manor as to my executors heerafter Named shalbe thought meet and Convenient; and Now for the settleing of my temporall estate and such goods Cattles and Debts as it hath pleased god farr above my Deserts to bestow upon mee; I Doe order Give and Dispose the same in Manor and forme following; That is to say first I will that all those Debts and Dutyes as I owe in right or Consience to any manor of p^r^son or p^r^sons whatsoever shalbe well and truely Contented and payed or ordained to be payed within Convenient time after my Decease by my executors heerafter Named;

Item I Give and bequeath unto my eldest son Samuell ffuller two p^r^sells of Marsh one of them I bought of m^r^ Samuell house Deceased and the other I bought of Captaine Matthew ffuller Deceased that hee had of m^r^ John ffreeman;

Item I give and bequeath to my son John ffuller four acrees of Marsh and one halfe which I bought of Peter Blossome

Item I Give and bequeath that p^r^sell of Marsh that lyes by Ralph Jones, his Marsh, To my two sones Samuell ffuller and John ffuller to be equally Devided betwixt and one p^r^sell of Marsh that lyeth on this side Scoton ffeildes to be Devided as abovesaid and the angle Lotts of Marsh att Scoton point to be equally Devided between them alsoe and alsoe the Eelcreik Lott of Marsh to be alike Devided as above specifyed and the Lott of Marsh att Sandy neck upon the same accoumpt alsoe; and all my upland upon Scoton Neck to be equally Devided betwixt them as the other above Mensioned

Item I give to my son Samuell ffuller all my upland that lyeth above my uppermost ffeild and to range quite Crosse my land upon one and the same lyne as the uppermost ffence as my upmost feild Now ranges, but alwaies to allow Cart wayes to the Comons into the Comons for his brother John ffuller his heires and assignes

Item I give and bequeath unto my son John fuller my now Dwellinghouse orchyard and all outhousing and all the rest of my upland wherever it doth lye, but alwaies to allow a Cart

way into the meddowes for his brother Samuell ffuller his heires and assignes

Item I Give and bequeath to my son John ffuller one three yeer old horse runing in the woods;

Item I Give and bequeath to my son Samuell ffuller two mares runing in the woods;

Item I Give unto my Daughter Elizabeth Tayler five pound in Mony and two Cowes;

Item I Give unto my Daughter hannah Bonham four pounds in Money and two Cowes;

Item I Give unto my Daughter Mary Williams four pound in Money and two Cowes

Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Sarah Crowe four pounds in Mony and two Cowes

Item I Give and bequeath unto my four Daughters hannah Bonham Mary Williams Elizabeth Tayler and Sarah Crow all my houshold Stuffe to be equally Dvided betwixt them

Item I Give and bequeath to my son John ffuller the Indian Joell; my p^r^te in the oxen the Cart and plow and the Cart and plow Geares and working tooles and one fatt Cow that is to kill and my bald faced horse; and my Great bible;

Item I Give and bequeath to my two sones Samuell ffuller and John ffuller all the rest of my Neat Cattle to be Devided To my son Samuell one third p^r^te; and to my son John ffuller the other two third p^r^tes therof; and all my sheep to be equally Devided betwixt them;

Item I Give and bequath to my son Samuell ffuller ten pounds in mony which hee now owes to mee and hath now hath it alredy; and all the rest of my estate in what kind soever it be I Give and bequeath it to my two sones Samuell ffuller and John ffuller; to be Devided to my son Samuell ffuller one third p^r^te therof and to my son John ffuller the other two third p^r^tes therof, and by these p^r^sents make ordaine & Declare the above said Samuell and John ffuller the executors of this my last Will and Testament; In Witness wherof I the said Samuell ffuller have heerunto sett my hand and seale the Date above written;

Witnesse Samuell ffuller and a seal

Joseph Laythorp

Samuell Allin

Captaine Joseph Laythorpe made oth as a witnes to this will before the Court held att Plymouth the fift of March 16$\frac{83}{84}$

Mr Samuell Allin Made oath as a witnes to this Will above written this 10th of March 16$\frac{83}{84}$ before mee Barnabas Laythorpe Assistant

[p. 139] A true Inventory of all and singular the Goods Chattles and Creditts o Samuell ffuller senir late of the Towne of Barnstable in the Govrment of New Plymouth in New England Deceased praysed att his house in Barnstable aforsaid the 14 Day of November in the year of our Lord 1683 by Joseph Laythorpe and Jededia Jones as followeth;

Impri his apparrell	08 08 00
Item in Cash	17 07 00
Item in 3 Guns amunition shooe Nailes & a peece of Lether	02 09 00
Item in Lynnin	03 10 00
Item in pewter and ten	02 05 00
Item in brasse	02 05 06
Item in trayes Chern a tubb and a spoon and an old warming pan	00 17 06
Item Iron potts tonges slice frying pan and Candlesticke	01 19 00
Item a Cobbord old Chists a box & and bedsteed	03 15 00
Item tables and Chaires bottles & old Gridjron	00 17 00
Item looking Lanthorne & buccett	00 05 06
Item a feather bed bolster and two pillowes three blanketts a Coverlid & 2 ruggs	07 00 00
Item a peece of New holland other peeces of linnin serge and Cotton and a remnant of homade Cloth	02 18 00
Item a Shirt Capps yarne sisers thrid	00 10 03
Item 2 seives a hatt and a tray	00 06 00
Item in beese and hunny	01 00 00
Item in old Cask basketts beer barrells a rundleit	00 12 00
Item in Corn in the & in the barne	03 10 00
Item in Corne in the Cribb	03 07 00
Item in butter and Cheese	04 00 00
Item in beefe and pork tallow & hyde & hoggs fatt	05 00 00
Item in sheeps woole feathers Tobbaco baggs earthen Dish brimston	01 09 00
Item in Neat Cattle	27 00 00
Item in Sheep	04 00 00
Item in swine	00 15 00
Item in horse kind	04 10 00
Item the Cart wheels plow Irons & Gears therunto belonging	01 13 00
Item saddle bridle and horse Geares	00 08 06
Item Sheep Sheers adds & other tooles	00 09 00

These sumes underneath are brought to the Inventor the 25 of ffebruary 1683 Apprised by Jedediah Jones above Mensioned Coming not to mind before;

Item in boards att	01	07	00
Item in a hatchell	00	05	00
Item in skines a paire of Scales	00	05	00
Item in bookes	01	04	00
Item in Geese	00	13	00
Item an old tecken att	00	05	00
the totall is	116	05	09

The lands & housing not prised

John ffuller made oath to the truth of this Inventory this 25 day of ffebrewary 16$\frac{83}{84}$ before Thomas Hinckley Govr: John Thacher. Assistant

---

THE VITAL RECORDS OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

(*Continued from page 147.*)

[Vol. I, p. 97] The marriage of John whitman heare in the towne of Bridgwater was solemnized the tenth of June in one thousand six hundred eighty six

The day and yeare of the birth of the children of John ames Junior heare in the Tow of bridgwater

his first born a sonn whos Name is John ames was born the: 14: day of Aprill: 1672:

the second a sonn whose name is William ames was born the sixt day of November: 1673:

the third a sonn whose Name is Nathaniel Ames who was borne the: 9: of october: 1677:

The fourth a daughter whose Name is Elizabeth ames who was borne the sixt of september: 1680

The fivft a sonn whose Name is thomas ames who was borne the twenty first of febuary: 1682

the sixt a Daughter whose name is Sarah ames who was borne the: 12: of october: 1685

David Ames was born August ye 30th Anno Do 1688

[p. 98] The day and yeare of the birth of the children of Thomas Snell her in the Tow of bridgwater

his first born a daughter whose name is Martha Snell who was borne the: 26: of october: 1669

The second a son whose name is Thomas Snell who was borne the first day of febuary: 1671

the third a son whose name is Josiah Snell who was born the fivft day of may : 1674 :
The fourth a son whos name is Samuel Snell who was borne the sixt day of Jenuary : 1676
The fift a sonn whos name is Amos Snell who was born the 18 : day of may : 1678 :
The sixt a sonn whose name is John Snell who was borne the 23 : of september : 1680
The seventh a son whose name is Joseph Snell who was born the 22 : of febuary : 1683 :
the eight a daughter whose name is anna Snell who was borne the 24 : of febuary : 1685 :
The Ninth A Daughter whose Name mary Snell who was borne The sixt Day of Jenuary jn the yeare of our Lord : 1689
The Tenth A Daughter whose Name js martha Snell who was brought forth j to the world the Eight of october 1692
Martha Snell Above mentioned The first born of Thomas Snell Deceased The Sevententh day of December on thousand six hundred & Ninty jn the Two & Twentieth yeare of her Age

The day and yeare of the birth of the children of John field heare in the Towne of bridgwater
his first borne a sonn whose name is John feild who was born the 20 : day of febuary : 1671 :
The second a daughter whos name is Elizebeth feild who was borne the : 17 : day of November : 1673 :
The third a son whos Name is Richard feild who was borne the 17 : day of may : 1677
The fourth a daughter whose name is lidia feild who was born the the eight day of october 1679 :
The fift a son whos name is daniel feild who was borne the 17 : day of July 1681
The six a daughter whose name is Ruth feild who was born the 25 : of Jenuary : 1683 :

[p. 99] The marriage of Joseph edson to his second wife was selebrated on the second day of November : 1686
Thomas Manly and Lidia Field were joined together in marriage the seccond of October 1701
Elnathan Basset and Mary Hill were joined together in marriage ye ninteenth day of June 1702
The marriage of William Snow with Naomi whitman was selebrated The last of November 1686 :

[p. 100] The birth of the Children of Nathaniell Conent born heare In the Town of bridgwater

The first borne heare in the Town of bridgwater whose Name is lot born the : 27th : day of march In the yeare one thousand six hundred Ninty

a second A daughter whose Name is lidya borne the Eight day of November one thousand six hundrd Ninty Two

A Third borne heare In the Towne of bridgwater A Daughter whose Name js Rebecka borne the fourth Day of october : 1694 :

The birth of the children of James barbar heare in the Towne of bridgwater

the first borne heare in this Town whose Name is mary born the Twenty fourth of November : 1692 :

A second Child borne hear in the Towen of bridgwater unto James Barber A son whose Name js Hezekiah who was brought forth jnto the world The : 25th : day of Jenuary : 169$\frac{4}{5}$:

[p. 123] The birth of Childe of David pirkins heare in the Town of Bridgwater

A son whose Name is Thomas Born the : 8th : of may : 1688

The birth of Jane Harris being brought forth jnto The World the : 19 : day of July : 1671 : being when g(*illegible*) of years fit married to James dunbarr and After his decease the wife of Pelatiah Smith

The Birth of the Children o Pelatiah Smith Heare In the Towne of Bridgwater :

first A Daughter Whose Name is Jane Smith born The : 22 : day of may in the yeare of our Lord : 1692 :

The birth of the Child of James Dunbarr here jn the Towne of bridgwater :

A son whose Name js Roburt Dunbar who was born the last Day of November jn the yeare : 1689 :

James Dunbar Deceased heare jn the Towne of Bridgwater The Twelf Day of Decembr In the yeare on thousand six hundred Ninty :

The birth of the second Childe A son of the above sd Pelatiah Smith whose name Is Pelatiah Smith brought forth jn to the world the : 25 : day of Aprill 1695

The birth of the third Child of pelatiah Smith whose Name js James Smith brought forth In to the world the : 18 : day of Jenuary : 169$\frac{6}{7}$

The birth of A fourth Childe of pellatiah Smith being a son whos Name js Samuell Smith born the fift day of may : 1699 :

The fift child of Palatiah Smith being a Daughter named Desire was born October y^e 22 1701

The birth of Childe of James Barbor heare jn the Towne of Bridgwater A son whose Name js Hezekiah *

[p. 138] The Birth of the Children of Thomas Tolman In the Towne of Bridgwater

his second borne A son whose Name is Nathaniell Tolman was borne the : 22 : of December : 1691

[p. 150] The birth of the Children of Joseph haw(*worn*) his first borne A daughter born : 17 : day of May : 1701 : whose Name js Mehetable

[p. 151] The Children borne to John orcut heare in the Towne of Bridgwater

His second borne Which js a Daughter whose Name js hanah who was brought forth jto the world the Thirtyeth day of December one thousand six hundred Ninty five

A third Childe borne to John orcut here jn the Towne of bridgwater A son whose Name is Samuell who Was born the : 9th : of october : 1697 :

: A : 4 : Child borne to John orcut jn the Towne of Bridgwater a son whose Name Is John brought forth jn To the world : the : 25 : of february : 1699 † : 1700 :

Samuel Allen Juner : was maried to his wife Rebecka one the : 2 : of Desember in ye yeare : 1685 :

The Children born to Samuel Allen Ju : heare in the Towne of Bridgwater

his first born A son whose Name is Samuell allen october : 18 : 1686

the second a son whos Name js Ephraim allen born jn Aprill : 11 : 1689 :

A third son born whose Name js Timothy Allen : born in febuary : the 22 : 1691 :

The fourth a son whose Nam was Joseph born august the : 11th : 1693 : and deceased : 14 : of the same month

The fift a daughter Whose Name js mehetable Allen borne the Eighteenth of December : 1694 :

The sixt a son still borne brought forth in to the world The : 26 : of october : 1697 :

Rebeckah Allen Deceased & Changed This life for a better : the : 29th : day of october : 1697 :

(*To be continued.*)

* Unfinished. Duplicate of entry on page 100 of original.

† A line has been drawn through this year.

PLYMOUTH COLONY DEEDS.

(*Continued from page 169.*)

[Vol. II, Pt. I, p. 53]

BRADFORD GOVN^R

Memorand; the 24th of May 1653

That Mr Willam Paddy of the Towne of Plymouth in the Jurisdiction of New Plym: in New England in America Marchant doth acknowlidge that for and in consideracon of the summe of fourteen pounds to him alreddy paied by Gorge Bonum of the Towne aforsaid in the Jurisdiction aforsaid planter hee hath freely and absolutly barganed allianated and sold unto the said Gorge Bonum a prcell of upland ground lying neare the Towne of Plymouth aforsaid being about ten acres bee it more or lesse being bounded with the land of John Wood on the one side and the land of Samuell hickes on the other side with all the meddow in and about the said upland with all the fence or fenceing in upon or belonging unto the same with all and singulare the appurtenances belonging therunto or any prte or prcell therof; To have and to hold the said prcell of Land conteining ten acres or therabouts bee It more or lesse with all and singulare the Meddows ffences and all other appurtenances in upon or any way belonging unto the said Land or any prte or prcell therof unto the said Gorge Bonum his heires and assignes for ever; the said premises with all the said Mr Paddy his Right title and enterest of and into the same or any prte or prcell therof to belonge and appertaine unto the onely proper use and behoofe of him the said Gorge Bonum his heires and assignes for ever;

The Bargane and sale above written was acknowlidged by both prties before capt. Will(ett) assistant the day and yeare above written;

Memorand the 15th of July 1653

That Edmond Chandeler of the towne of Duxburrow in the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth; hath both himselfe and in the behalfe of his heires executors and adminestrators; (upon equall tearmes) exchaunged with Edward Bumpas of the towne

of Marshfeild ; all and whatsoever Right title and enterest the said Edmond Chandeler hath in any lands or meddows with all and singulare the appurtenances and privilidges belonging therunto or unto any prte or prcell therof That appertaineth unto him in Duxburrow New plantation commonly called and knowne by the Indian Names of Satuckquett and Nunckatatesett and places adiacent ; ffor all and whatsoever Right title or enterest the said Edward Bumpas hath or his heires executor and adminnestrators may lay claime unto in any lands or meddows with all and singular the appurtenances belonging therunto or unto any prte or prcell therof appertaining and belonging unto him the said Edward Bumpas as one of the thirty foure purchasers whoe are to have theire proportions of land att the places commonly called and knowne by the Indian names of Cushenett and Coaksett ; and places adiacent :

This exchange was acknowlidged before Mr John Alden asistant

[p. 55] 1653 BRADFORD GOVN^R^

A Deed shewed in open court and appointed to bee Recorded

To all people to whom these p^r^sents shall come ; Willam Wood of Sandwidge in the goverment of New Plymouth in New England in America sendeth greeting :

Know yea that the said Willam Wood for and in consideracon of thirty pounds sterling to him in hand paied by James Skiffe of the same wherof and wherwith hee doth acknowlidge himselfe fully satisfyed and paied and therof and of every pte & pcell therof doth exownarate acquite and discharge the said James Skiffe his heires executors and adminnestrators & every of them for ever ; And by these p^r^sents have freely fully and absolutly barganed sold enfeoffed and confeirmed and by these p^r^sents doth bargaine sell enfeoffe and confeirme unto the said James Skiffe his heires and assignes for ever his dwelling house scittuate and being in Sandwidge aforsaid with one barne and staules for cattle adioyning therunto together with all lands to the said house belonging whether upland or meddows tilled or untilled fenced or unfenced with all and every one of the appurtenances belonging to the said p^r^mises or any pte of them belonging lying and being in Sandwidge aforsaid and alsoe all the dounge

or mannure alreddy made or to bee made whiles the said Willam Wood occupieth the said p^r^mises or any pte of them and alsoe foure apple trees and all the peach trees standing and growing upon the p^r^mises; together with all woods trees and Timber whatsoever being growing and lying upon the said p^r^mises together with all his Right title and enterest of and into the said p^r^mises and theire appurtenances with every pte and pcell of them and alsoe all the right claime title and demaund that the said Willam Wood had or hath doth fully graunt to the said James Skiffe To have and to hold for him his heires executors and assignes for ever; with all theire proprieties and appurtenances for his onely proper use and behoof of him the said James Skiffe his heirs and assignes for ever after the mannor of East Greenwidge in the countey of Kent in England free and common Sockage and not in capite nor by knightes service by the rents or services therof and theron due and of right accustomed and with warrant against all people whatsoevr from by or under the said Willam Wood by his title caiming any right title enterest of and into the said barganed p^r^mises or any pte or pcell of them with theire appurtenances whatsoever; And the said Willam Wood doth further covenant and graunt that hee the said Willam Wood att the time of bargane and sale and making of the abovesaid p^r^mises was and is the right and lawfull owner of the abovenamed p^r^mises

[p. 56] And lastly doth covenant and graunt that It shall and may bee Lawfull for the said James skiffe either by himselfe or his attorney to record or enrowle or cause to bee recorded and enrowled the title or the tennure of these p^r^mises in the court att Plymouth aforsaid before the Govr for the time being according to the usuall mannor and custome of enrowleing deeds and evidences in such cases provided

In Witnesse wherof the said Willam Wood hath heerunto sett his hand and Seale

Delivered in the p^r^sence of Willam Wood
Jonathan ffish
and Stephen Winge

Sandwidge June the 3^d^ 1650

These are to certify all whom It may conserne That I Jane Wood the wife of Willam Wood doe give my full and free con-

sent to the bargane and sale of the house and Lands that was my husbands but now sold to James Skiffe of the said Towne

Witnesse my hand Jane Wood

(*To be continued.*)

DEPOSITIONS.

(*Continued from page 179.*)

[Scrap Book, p. 61]

the testimony of nathaniel winslow aged fifty yeares or theareabouts & of Samuell Litle aged thirty three years or thear abouts

these Deponants testify & say that we being at Boston att the superiour court there held on July 31 1688 we heard then & ther read a writt of Ejection in which John Doe complaines of Richard Roe: wee allso testify that John Bradford then and there appeared as Defendant in that Action for Richard Roe above named Also we saw said Bradford againe appeare att Boston at the next superiour court there held on october 30 1688 and heard him declare he then expected to be called to answer to the writt abovesaid we said Deponents doe further testify that on the next superior court held at Boston on January 29: $16\frac{88}{89}$ wee then and there saw said Bradford at Boston and herd him then declare that his only businesse to that court was to Answer the writt of Ejection above mentioned and further saith not

Sworn in Court march y^e^ 18th $16\frac{89}{90}$ by the persons above named vizt Nath^ll^ Winslow and Sam Little

Attest Saml Sprague Clerk

From this deposition we learn that Samuel[3] Little (Ann[2] Warren, Richard[1]) was born about the year 1657.

On the grave stone of Capt. Nathaniel Winslow at Marshfield it is stated that he died 1 December, 1719, in the eighty-first year of his age. If his birth occurred in the year 1639 this statement does not conflict with that in the deposition.

(*To be continued.*)

THE VITAL RECORDS OF MARSHFIELD, MASS.

(*Continued from page 183.*)

[Vol. I, p. 9] Births

(A)bigaill the daughter (of) John Sherman was Borne y^e 15. of March $16\frac{80}{79}$

Chillingsworth the sonne of John foster was Borne : the . 11. of July 1680

Caleb the sonne of m^r nathaniell (T)homas was Borne the 18 of october 1680

(G)eorge the sonne of John Rowse Juniour was Borne (t)he 25 of december 1679

(Ed)ward the sonne of Seth (Ar)nold was Borne the 20 of March : 1679 . 80

(Ab)igaill the daughter of Isaac (Ho)lmes was Borne the .21. of (oc)tober 1680

(Jam)es Emerson had a daughter (wa)s borne : y^e : 25 of ffebruary 1680

(Ba)thshebe the daughter of (Wi)lliam fford was Borne : 3. of ffebruary : 1680

(*worn*)r the sonne of William (*worn*)an was Borne the : 17. of (Ap)rill : 1681

(Da)vid the Sonne of Ephraim little (wa)s Borne the : 18 of March $16\frac{81}{80}$

(*worn*) the daughter of Josiah (*worn*) was Borne y^e : 1. of (*worn*) ember .1679

(*worn*)thy the Son of Josiah Clawson (*worn*) Borne the 5th of January 1680

(*worn*)ah the daughter of (T)homas Maycumber was Borne the 26 of november 1681

(*worn*)beth the daughter of (*worn*) Emerson was Borne The 19. of July 1682

(P)atience the daughter of Michaell fford was Borne the 2^ond of Aprill 1682

William the sonne of william Norcut was Borne ye 2^ond of ffebruary .1662

John The sonne of william Norcut was Borne y^e .11. of August 1664

Lidia the daughter of william Norcut was Borne the 5th of december .1666

Thomas The sonne of william Norcut was Borne the first of June .1670

Ralph the son of william Norcut was Borne the 5th of october 1673

Isaac the sonne of william Norcut was Borne the . 10. of June : 1675

Anna the daughter of william Norcut was Borne the . 20. of September 1677

Sarah the daughter of william Norcut was Borne the . 7th of November 1680

Patience ye daughter of edward steevens was Borne the . 5 . of october . 1680

Josiah the sonne of Nathaniell Winslow was Borne : the . 21 : 5 . 1681

Elizabeth the daughter of Jacob dingly was Borne the . 7. of August 1681

Samuell the son of John Waterman was Borne the : 16 . of october 1666

Elizabeth the daughter of John Waterman was Borne the 15 of January 1669 :

Anna the daughter of John Waterman was Borne the The 18 of october . 1671

lydia the daughter of John Waterman was Borne the 9 of May : 1678

Robert the son of John waterman was Borne the 9 of february 1681

Sarah The daughter of Josiah Snow was Borne The . 8 . of november 1680

Burialls

James Emmerson had a daughter Buried the 26 of ffebruary 1680

Bathsheba the daughter of William fford was Buried The . 12. of march 16$\frac{81}{80}$

deborah the daughter of Josiah Snow was Buried the last of october . 1681.

Ellen the widdow of Kenelme Winslow was Buried the 5th : of december . 1681 : being 83 yeares old

Samuell the son of Richard Child was Buried the 10th of december 1681

Josiah the son of nathaniell Winslow was Buried the 16 of May 1682

Abigaill the wife of michaell fford was Buried the . 26 . of June : 1682

Timothy williamson was Buried The 18 of September 1682

Anne the daughter of John Sawyer was Buried The 15 of december 1682

Sarah the wife of John Thomas Seniour was Buri(ed) The 2ond of January 1682

George the son of John Rowse Juniour was Buri(ed) ye : 26 of february 1682

Abigaill the daug(hter of) Isaac Holmes was (Buried) The 31 of Marc(h) (*worn*)

James the son of (*worn*) ffoster was Burie(d) The : 21 of July 1(*worn*)

Elizabeth the daug(hter) of James Emerson (was) Buried the (*worn*)

[p. 10] Birthes

Josias the sonne of Nathaniell winslow was Borne the 13 . of January 1683

luseanna The daughter of Josiah Snow was Borne : the . 7 . of march 168$\frac{2}{3}$

Hannah the daughter of Jonathan Eames was Borne the 23 of Aprill 1684

Thomas the sonne of Thomas Maycumber was Borne The Second of July : 1684

Anthony the sonne of Joseph waterman was Borne the 4th of June . 1684

Penellope the daughter of Seth Arnold was Borne The 21. of Aprill 1682

John the sonne of John Sherman was Borne the 17 of october 1682

Isaac The sonne of Captaine Nathaniell Thomas was Borne The . 19. of october 1682 at ten at night

Joana the daughter of Jonathan Crooker was Borne : The 25 of ffebrary : 1679

Mary the daughter of Jonathan Crooker was Borne : The 14 of January : 1681

Bethia the daughter of Samuell Thomas was Borne : ye : 25 of January : 1681

John The sonne of Beniamin Phillips was Borne the 13. of december : 1682

Ebenezer the sonne of Isaac Holmes was Borne ye : 25 of Aprill 1683

James the son of John foster Was Borne ye 22 of May : 1683

John The sonne of Ephraim little was Borne the 18 of March : 168$\frac{3}{2}$

Michaell ford had two daughters Borne the 16 of november 1683

Isaac little had a daughter borne ye 27 of november 1683

John the sonne of william Carver was Borne the first of december 1683

John the sonne of Samuel Thomas was Borne the 8th of november 1683

Christopher the sonne of John Huit was Borne the 5th of June 1681

Samuell the sonne of Samuell dogged was Borne the 24 of december 1683

Ruth the daughter of Jonathan Crooker was Borne the first of december 1683

John the sonne of Valentine decro was Borne the .11. of September 1683.

Burialls

Margret the widdow of mr Josias Winslow Seniour was Buried the 2 of october 1683

Michaell fford had two daughters being aborted buried the 17 of november 1683

Isaac little had a daughter Buried the 17 of december 1683

Christopher Winter was Buried the 22 of december 1683

Margret Howland The widdow of Arthur Howland Seniour was Buried the 22 of January 1683

Thomas the sonne of John Branch was Buried at Boston The 27 of January 1683

Hannah the daughter of Edward Steevens was Buried The .1. of March 168$\frac{4}{3}$

Anna the widdow of william fford Seniour deceased was Buried The first of September 1684

Joane the wife of Thomas dogget was Buried the (*worn*) of September 1684

Susanna the daughter of Thomas Tilden was Buried The 9th of September 1684

Mr John Bourne was bured the 8th of Desember 1684

Allis Bourn late wife of Mr John Bourn deceased May 7th 1686

(*To be continued.*)

REPORTS FROM STATE SOCIETIES.

MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY.

Donations to the Library.

"Historic Duxbury in Plymouth County, Mass.," from the author, Mr. Laurence Bradford.

"Memorial of Ebenezer Alden, M.D.," also "A Discourse before the Rhode Island Historical Society on the Life and Times of John Howland, late President of the Society," both from Mrs. Lucy Hall Greenlaw.

"Manual of the Rhode Island Society, S. A. R., 1899," from Mr. George C. Nightingale.

"Manual of Betsy Ross Chapter, D. A. R., 1900," also

"History of the Early Settlement of Palermo, Me.," both from Mrs. James E. Shepard.

"Family Records of Some of the Descendants of Robert Francis of Wethersfield, Conn.," from the compiler, Mrs. Carrie E. Chatfield.

"A Record of the Descendants of Samuel Denison, with an Appendix," from Mr. Charles M. Denison.

"Descendants of Samuel Woodward of Bristol, Me.," from the compiler, Mr. Frank E. Woodward.

"Manual of the First Congregational Church in Weymouth, Mass.," from Mr. Francis O. Nash.

Members Elected.

August 29, 1900.

614. William Kossuth McAllister, Denver, Col., eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
615. Edward Allyn Trowbridge, Boston, seventh from George Soule.
616. Alfred Sidney Johnson, Newton Centre, ninth from Isaac Allerton, eighth from Mary Allerton.
617. Miss Mittie Belcher Fairbanks, Farmington, Me., eighth from John Howland.
618. Lorenzo Dow Baker, Wellfleet, seventh from Stephen Hopkins, sixth from Gyles Hopkins.

NEW YORK SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

July 26, 1900.

601. Rev. Walter Thompson, Garrison-on-Hudson, ninth from William Brewster.
602. Mrs. Frank Mason Hoyt, Milwaukee, Wis., ninth from Richard Warren.
603. Mrs. John Thompson Barnum, Minneapolis, Minn., ninth from William Brewster.
604. Miss Jeanie Rogers Sherman, Syracuse, eighth from Thomas Rogers.
605. Mrs. Charles Brewer Kountze, Denver, Col., eighth from William Bradford.
606. Rev. James Beecher Arnold, Friendship, eighth from William Brewster, seventh from Love Brewster.
607. Walter Sage Hubbell, Rochester, eighth from William Bradford.

608. Julian Walter Richards, Waterloo, Iowa, eighth from Richard Warren.
609. Mrs. Julian Walter Richards, Waterloo, Iowa, eighth from Stephen Hopkins.

PENNSYLVANIA SOCIETY.

Members Elected.

July 12, 1900.

129. Mrs. Robert M. Janney, Philadelphia, ninth from John Alden.
130. Miss Henrietta Tower Page, Waterville, N. Y., ninth from John Alden.

OHIO SOCIETY.

Correction. On page 189, No. 40 should read, Miss Elizabeth Edgerton Putnam.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA SOCIETY.

Member Elected.

August 31, 1900.

94. Mrs. Seward Bainbridge Marston, Falmouth, Me., eighth from John Alden.

PILGRIM NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

In and about Scrooby. The cut of the "Manor-house" at Scrooby, which serves as the frontispiece to this number, is reproduced from a photograph, for the use of which we are indebted to the Rev. J. H. Ross, of this city.

The Mayflower Genealogies. *Vital Statistics of the Mayflower Passengers.* Additional data from original records:

Isaac Allerton. His third wife, Joanna ——, was living in New Haven, 14 May, 1680.

Samuel[2] *Eaton* (*Francis*[1]). His first wife, Elizabeth ——, was living 15 October, 1652.

Joseph [2] *Rogers* (*Thomas* [1]). His wife, Hannah ——, was living at Eastham, 12 January, 1678.

Richard Warren and his Descendants. The Editor regrets that illness has made it impossible to complete the examination of the original records in time to prepare this article for the present issue. It will appear in the January issue, with additional data which will more than compensate for the enforced delay.

Colonial Research Fund. Subscriptions received: Morton Dexter, $5.00; Charles A. Dunham, $5.00.

Foreign Research Fund. Subscription received: Charles A. Dunham, $5.00.

Queries.

31. Warren. Who were the parents of Sarah, the wife of Richard [3] Warren (Nathaniel [2], Richard [1]), and what was the date of her marriage? She was appointed administratrix of her husband's estate 10 March, 1696–7. Did she marry again? When did she die? A. R. W.

32. Cooke. What was the maiden name of Abigail, wife of Robert [4] Cooke (Francis [3], Jacob [2], Francis [1]), and who were her parents? What were the dates of her birth, marriage and death? F. R. C.

33. Winslow. Who were the parents of Judith, wife of John [3] Winslow (Mary [2] Chilton, James [1])? All facts about her are desired. A. L. F.

34. Standish. What was the maiden name of Sarah, the wife of Josiah [3] Standish (Josiah [2], Myles [1])? When and where was she born, and married, and who were her parents? F. A. W.

35. Soule. Wanted. Maiden name, parentage, and dates of birth and marriage of Deborah Soule, wife of George [2] (George [1]), of Dartmouth. He died in 1704, and she in 1709 or 1710. R. H. K.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT IN 1901.

Some of the Important Articles in Preparation for Volume III.

The Mayflower Genealogies.

Richard Warren and His Descendants (in January number);
William Bradford and His Descendants;
Peter Brown and His Descendants;
Francis Cooke and His Descendants;
Stephen Hopkins and His Descendants;
John Howland and His Descendants;
George Soule and His Descendants.

WILLS AND INVENTORIES OF THE MAYFLOWER PASSENGERS.

William Brewster's Inventory (in January number);
John Cooke's Will and Inventory;
Edward Doty's Will and Inventory;
Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland's Will;
Joseph Rogers' Will and Inventory;
Myles Standish's Will and Inventory;
Peregrine White's Inventory.

TOWN RECORDS.

Halifax, Mass., Vital Records (in January number);
Duxbury, Mass., Vital Records;
Eastham, Mass., Vital Records.

TRANSCRIPTS OF RECORDS BEGUN IN VOLUMES I AND II.

Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories;
Plymouth Colony Deeds;
Abstracts of Barnstable County Probate Records;
Plymouth Births, Marriages and Deaths;
Barnstable, Mass., Vital Records;
Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass.;
Vital Records of Marshfield, Mass.;
Middleborough, Mass., Births, Marriages and Deaths;
Early Records of Plympton, Mass.;
Scituate, Mass., Births, Marriages and Deaths;
Yarmouth, Mass., Vital Records;
Diary of Jabez Fitch, Jr.;
Depositions;
The Brewster Book.

WILLS AND INVENTORIES OF THE SECOND GENERATION.

As soon as the Wills of the Mayflower Passengers have been printed those of the second generation will be started, including those of men who married daughters of Mayflower passengers, as Gov. Thomas Prence, Elder Thomas Cushman, John Winslow, Ephraim Tinkham, Andrew Ring, Lieut. John Thomson, Elder John Chipman.

PRIVATE RECORDS.

A number of private records, such as entries in family bibles, unrecorded deeds and bills of sale, and other original records, will be published during the year.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Other articles of a more general nature are in preparation and will be published as early in the year as possible.

Each number will have one or more full-page half-tone illustrations, and facsimiles of signatures will be given in connection with The Mayflower Genealogies.

The "Reports from State Societies" will contain, as heretofore, such proceedings of the various State Societies as are reported to the Editor by the respective State Secretaries, also the names of all persons elected to membership, and all supplemental lines filed.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

Abbott, mrs. Charles William, 122
Adams / Addams / Adames } mrs. Charles H., 125
mrs. Edward Livingston, 54
Frances, 33
Francis, 227
Hannah, 24
James, 33
Jane, 4
Jemima, 227
John, 4, 5, 7, 24, 30, 40, 227
Martha, 7, 86
Mary, 227
Richard, 227
Thomas, 227
Alden / Aldin } Alice Wight, 62
David, 104
Ebenezer, 252
George Adelbert, 54
Hannah, 201
Hattie Lucinda, 62
John, 24, 25, 31, 32, 55, 57, 59, 60, 62, 96, 104, 114, 118, 122–127, 152, 169, 183, 184, 186–190, 201, 246, 254
Joseph, 152
Lydia, 201
Mary, 152, 201
Priscilla, 104, 114, 118
Thankful, 201
Alderson, Victor Clifton, 60, 188
Allen / Allin / Allyn } Abby Louise, 123, 124, 152
Bethiah, 91, 106
Ebenezer, 92, 146
Elisha, 92
Elizabeth, 212, 213
Elmer H., 186
Ephraim, 244
Essiel, 91
Francis Olcott, 59
Francis Richmond, 54, 55, 124, 186
Frederick Baylies, 54
Hannah, 212, 213
Isaac, 213
James, 212
Jane, 171
John, 173, 213
Joseph, 213, 244
Josiah, 92
Mary, 213
Matthew, 213
Mehitable, 91, 213, 244
Nathaniel, 92, 106
Nehemiah, 92
Rebecca, 146, 244
Samuel, 91, 212, 213, 237, 239, 240, 244
Sarah, 91, 212, 215
Thomas, 212, 213
Timothy, 244
mrs. Walter, 122, 124
Allerton / Alerton } Bartholomew, 114
Fear, 114
Isaac, 56, 60, 62, 114, 115, 122, 125, 155–157, 186, 188, 253, 254
Joanna, 114, 254
Allerton / Alerton *cont'd.* } John, 115
Mary, 56, 62, 114, 115, 122, 188, 253
Mary Eva, 125
Remember, 114
Samuel Waters, 60, 184, 187, 189
Walter Scott, 57
Allyn, see Allen
Ames, David, 241
Edward, 177
Elizabeth, 241
John, 241
Mary, 146
Nathaniel, 147, 241
Sarah, 241
Susanna, 147
Thomas, 241
William, 146, 241
Anderson, Edward, 125
Andrew / Andrews / Andrewes } Richard, 167
Sarah, 237
William, 157
Andrus, Jacob, 109, 175
Annable / Anniball } Abigail, 213
Anna, 213
Anne, 212
Anthony, 33, 212
Cornelius, 213
Desire, 212, 213
Experience, 213
Ezekiel, 212
Hannah, 213
Jane, 212, 213
John, 213
Mary, 213
Mehitable, 213, 214
Patience, 213
Samuel, 212, 213
Susanna, 33
Thomas, 213
Anthony, S. Reed, 54
Antisdel, mrs. Albert, 183
Appleton, William S., 162, 163
Archer, Sarah, 35
Armstrong, Eleanor, 115
Gregory, 115
Arnold, Edward, 249
mrs. George Francis, 54
James Beecher, 253
Penelope, 251
mrs. Richard, 54
Seth, 249, 251
Ashley, Elizabeth, 227
Joseph, 227
Thomas, 227
Aspinwall, Algernon Aikin, 61
Harriet Merle, 127
Atherton, ——, 211
Attwood, Elizabeth, 236
Avery, Helen M., 58
sergeant, 109
Axtell, Decatur, 55

Babcock, Augustus Hatch, 185
Bacheler, mrs. Charlotte Wight, 153

Bacheler } Origen, 153
cont'd.
Backus, Brady Electus, 57
J. Bayard, 57
Bacon, Anna, 215
David, 215
Desire, 215
Ebenezer, 215
Edward, 215
Elizabeth, 214, 215
Hannah, 214, 215
Isaac, 215
Jeremiah, 214, 215
Job, 215
John, 214, 215
Jonathan, 215
Joseph, 215
Jude, 215
Leonard, 99
Martha, 215
Mary, 214, 215
Mercy, 214, 215
Nathaniel, 214, 215
Patience, 215
Ruth, 215
Samuel, 214, 215
Sarah, 214, 215
Solomon, 215
Thomas, 215
Bailhache, mrs. Preston Heath, 62
Baker } Bethiah, 207
Backer }
Deborah, 86
Elizabeth, 34, 179
Ellen, 181
John, 207
Kenelm, 7
Lorenzo Dow, 253
Lydia, 179
Mary, 34
Nathaniel, 207
Samuel, 7, 179, 181, 207
Sarah, 35, 207
Baldwin } James, 47
Baldwain }
Ballord, mrs. Esek Steere, 185
Bancroft, Eliza, 184
Banks } Elizabeth, 34
Bankes }
Barber }
Barbar } Hezekiah, 243, 244
Barbor }
James, 243, 244
Joseph, 170
Mary, 170, 243
Barden, Abigail, 106
Abraham, 171
Hannah, 106
Ichabod, 105
John, 104, 105
Mary, 171
Mercy, 106
Sarah, 43, 106
Stephen, 106
Timothy, 106
William, 106
Barker, Desire, 172
Eben Francis, 59
Edward Tobey, 54
mrs. Edward Tobey, 55
Elizabeth, 120
Elizabeth Thatcher, 85
Francis, 170
Hannah, 35
John Williams, 85
Mary, 170
Robert, 35
Ruth Leach, 85
Sarah, 85
Williams, 85
Barlow, Sarah, 236
Barnaby }
Barnabe } Ambrose, 79
Barnebe }
Elizabeth, 79, 80
Hannah, 80
James, 79
Joanna, 79
Joseph, 80
Judith, 80
Lydia, 80
Ruth, 80
Stephen, 80
Timothy, 80
Barnes, Elizabeth, 20
Hannah, 20, 180
John, 20, 151
Jonathan, 20
Lydia, 20
Mary, 20
Seth, 20
Thankful, 20
William, 20
Barnum } Abigail, 146
Barnam }
mrs. John Thompson, 253
Barrell, Lydia, 85
William, 85
Barrett, G. S., 99
Barrows } Anna, 139
Barows }
Coombs, 105
Ebenezer, 105
George, 139, 141, 163
John, 140
Lydia, 139
Moses, 163
Patience, 141, 163
Ruth, 139
Samuel, 105, 139, 163
Barstow } John, 86
Berstow }
Joseph, 35
Lydia, 86
Susanna, 35, 86
Bartlett } Benjamin, 18, 191, 226
Bartlet }
Cecilia, 191, 192
Hannah, 226
Jonathan, 226
Joseph, 18, 226
Lydia, 18
Mary, 39
Mercy, 192
Nathaniel, 226
Robert, 64
Samuel, 18
Samuel C., 97, 102
Sarah, 18, 226
Baskett, John, 44
Bass, Joseph Parker, 123
Bassett } Elnathan, 242
Basset }
Mary, 242
Sarah, 120
William, 3, 148, 151, 152
Bate, Joanna, 158
Joseph, 158
Batson, Ann, 181
Robert, 181
Baxter } Thomas, 208
Baxtar }
Bailey }
Baylie } Abigail, 171
Bayly }
Ann, 181
John, 35, 171, 181
Ruth, 171
Sarah, 35
Beachamp, John, 167

Beal, Boylston Adams, 184
Bear, Richard, 152
Bearce, Bears, Beirse, Berse } Abia, 236
Abigail, 214
Austin, 213
Benjamin, 214
Ebenezer, 214
Hannah, 214
Hester, 214
James, 214, 236
John, 214
Joseph, 214
Josiah, 214
Martha, 214
Mary, 213, 214
Lydia, 214
Priscilla, 214
Rebecca, 214
Sarah, 214
Bedford, Jane, 170
Thomas, 170
Beedle, Bidle } Joseph, 96, 151
Belcher, mrs. Henry Alden, 185
Belknap, Belnap } sergeant, 110
Bell, Edna, 57
Jared Weed, 57
Bellingham, Richard, 137
Bellows, mrs. Josiah G., 58
Benjamin, Jemima, 214
Joseph, 214
Bennett, Bennet } ——, 47
Anna, 160
Cornelius, 42
Deborah, 158
Ebenezer, 42, 43, 105
Eleanor, 158
John, 203
Joseph, 203
Mary, 203
Peter, 105, 146, 160, 201
Priscilla, 146, 201
Ruth, 43
Sarah, 105
Susanna, 105
Benson, Benjamin, 236
Elizabeth, 236
Bent, Elizabeth, 111
Josiah, 111
Berry, Elizabeth, 208
Besbege, Alice, 3
Besbey, see Bisbee
Best, ——, 110, 174, 175
Bille, Anna, 214
Thomas, 214
Billings, lieut., 109, 176
Lydia, 23
Nathan, 23
Billington, Christian, 115, 117
Eleanor, 43, 115
Francis, 46, 115, 117, 124, 172, 186
John, 115, 124, 183, 186
Martha, 117, 172
Mary, 158.
Binney, Harold, 186
Bisbee, Besbey } Hannah, 51, 87
Hopestill, 51
Bissell, James Dougal, 57
Paul Lee, 125
Blackmer, Blackmor } Elizabeth, 34, 85
William, 34
Blagden, Thomas, 61
Blanchard, Howard Wilson, 62
Blatchford, Eliphalet W., 97, 102
Paul, 60
Blodgett, mrs. Edward Everett, 56
Blood, John Balch, 122
Blossome, Peter, 238
Blush, Abraham, 151
Boge, Daniel, 109
Bond, Henry Richardson, 58, 125
Bonham, Bonum } George, 245
Elizabeth, 235
Hannah, 214, 239
Mary, 214
Nicholas, 214
Ruth, 236
Sarah, 214
Bonney, Bony } Dorcas, 143
Thomas, 143
Booth, John, 86
Mary, 86, 171
Naomi, 158
Rachel, 158
Bordman, Thomas, 89
Borman, ——, 151
Boston, viscount of, 134
Bosworth, Bozworth } Alice, 139, 234
David, 51, 80
Deborah, 51
Elizabeth, 51
Hannah, 72, 80
John, 51
Jonathan, 80, 139, 234
Mercy, 80
Nehemiah, 51, 80
Priscilla, 51
Sarah, 51
Susanna, 51
Bourne, Bourn, Burne, Burnes } Alice, 3, 6, 252
Ann, 6, 181
Elizabeth, 5, 111
John, 3, 5–7, 111, 252
Martha, 6
Mary, 7
Sarah, 111
Thomas, 6, 95, 148, 182
Boutell, Persis, 68
Bovey, mrs. Charles Argalis, 187
Bowman, mrs. George Augustus, 55
George Ernest, 3, 12, 36, 54, 55, 70, 81, 90, 114, 142, 155, 172, 176, 203, 207, 212, 228, 237
John Elliot, 185
Bradford, Alice, 115, 228, 229
Dorothy, 115
Elise, 189
Elizabeth, 18
Gamaliel, 18, 54, 55, 124
Gershom, 18
Hannah, 18
Jerusha, 18
John, 95, 158, 228, 236, 248
John Belden, 63
Joseph, 228
Joseph Edward, 62
Laurence, 252
Perez, 18
Royal Bird, 58
Samuel, 18, 235, 236
Sarah, 236
Wealthea, 18
William, 12, 14, 27, 29–31, 55–57, 59, 62–64, 93, 95, 115, 121–123, 125–127, 136, 137, 147, 151, 166, 168, 172, 184–190, 194, 199, 200, 228, 229, 234, 235, 245, 246, 253, 255
Bramble, mrs. George J., 58

Bramhall, Cornelius, 226
George, 226
Joseph, 226
Joshua, 226
Lydia, 226
Mary, 226
Nehemiah, 226
Sarah, 226
Silvanus, 226
Branch, Elizabeth, 7
John, 3, 7, 76, 111, 181, 252
mrs. John L., 58
Mary, 3
Mercy, 111
Peter, 7
Thomas, 111, 252
Brasser, Henry, 155, 156
Bray, mrs. Alonzo B., 128
Brett, Bret, Breett } Elihu, 146, 157, 158
Brewster, Benjamin, 112, 113
Charles Augustus, 54
Charles Ellis, 184
Daniel, 113
Deborah, 138
Fear, 114
Jonathan, 88, 93, 94, 148, 151, 156
Joshua, 138
Love, 55, 56, 115, 122, 124, 125, 184, 188, 203, 204, 253
Mary, 115
Nathaniel, 203
Sarah, 115, 203, 204
William, 55–60, 62, 115, 122–127, 136, 137, 184, 185, 187–189, 196, 198–200, 203, 253, 256
Wrestling, 115, 203
Bridgham, Henry, 33
Bridgman, Howard A., 54
Briggs, Brigs, Briges } Clement, 146
Cornelius, 85, 214
Deborah, 171
Edward Cornelius, 122
Elizabeth, 146
James, 35
John, 236
Mary, 85
Mehitable, 214, 235
Rebecca, 35
Sarah, 236
Brigham, Sarah, 24
Brinley, Charles A., 59
Britteridge, Richard, 115
Brooks, Brook } Betty, 84, 85
Elizabeth, 87
Elijah, 85
Gilbert, 85
Hannah, 87
Lucy, 85
Miriam, 85
Nathan, 85
Nathaniel, 87
Philondia, 84
Sally, 84
Seth, 85
Temperance, 84
Thomas, 87
William, 84, 85
Brown, Browne } David Chester, 59
Elizabeth Mussey, 58
James, 128
James Crosby, 59
John, 30, 99, 137
Lydia, 72
Martha, 116
Mary, 116
Brown, Browne, *cont'd.* } Peter, 56, 115, 124, 169, 255
mrs. Robert Simmons, 190
Browning, Amos A., 192
Bryant, Bryante, Briant } Abigail, 52, 138, 140
Abishai, 51
Barnabas, 140
Benjamin, 141, 236
Dorcas, 51
Elizabeth, 33, 236
Ephraim, 121
George, 121, 236
Hannah, 141, 236
mrs. Henry Lyman, 56
H. W., 59
James, 51, 234
Joanna, 121, 139, 236
John, 32–34, 121, 140, 210, 211
Lois, 52
Lusanna, 52
Lydia, 121
Mary, 32, 34, 121
Matthew, 51
Mehitable, 235
Priscilla, 138
Samuel, 52
Sarah, 51, 121, 234–236
Sylvanus, 52
Tabitha, 52
Buck, Bucke } Deborah, 86
Eunice, 86
Isaac, 86
Mary, 235
Mehitable, 87
Rachel, 87
Ruth, 84
Buckley, Thomas, 176
Bulkly, Edward, 5
John, 5
Bull, William Lanman, 57
Bullock, mrs. Jonathan R., 56
Bumpas, Bumpus } Edward, 4, 5, 89, 245, 246
Elizabeth, 4, 85
Hannah, 4, 5
Isaac, 4
Jacob, 5, 85
James, 103
John, 4
Joseph, 4, 103, 159
Lydia, 159
Mary, 103, 159
Mehitable, 103
Penelope, 103
Rebecca, 103, 159
Sarah, 4, 110
Wibra, 159
Burgess, Burges, Burgis, Burgas } Benjamin, 227
Ebenezer, 227
Elizabeth, 227
George C., 183
Jabez, 227
Mary, 227
Mercy, 227
Nathaniel, 227
Samuel, 227
Thankful, 227
Thomas, 29
Burrowes, Elizabeth, 6
Mary, 7
Jeremiah, 4, 6, 7
John, 6
Burton, Elizabeth, 183

Burton *cont'd.* } Stephen, 183
Bustob, Lawrence, 177
Butten, William, 116
Butterfield, mrs. George, 189
Byram, Biram, Byrum, Birum } Bethia, 144, 145
Ebenezer, 144
Joseph, 144
Josiah, 145
Margaret, 144, 145
Mary, 145
Mehitable, 144
Nicholas, 144, 145
Susanna, 145

Campbell, Camel } Daniel, 176
Douglas, 136
Fannie Soule, 63
Canterbury, archbishop of, 218
Capen, Samuel Billings, 54
Carpenter, Agnes, 117
James, 153, 154
Lucena, 153, 154
Sabina, 153
William, 153
Carter, Robert, 116
Carver, ——, 7
Christian, 5
Elizabeth, 112
Grace, 18
John, 7, 18, 110, 112, 116, 141, 181, 236, 251
Katharine, 116
Lemuel, 18
Mehitable, 181
Millicent, 110
Robert, 5, 181
Sarah, 18, 236
William, 7, 251
Cary, David, 91
Eleazer, 90
Elizabeth, 91
Francis, 91
Hannah, 91
James, 90, 91
John, 90, 91
Jonathan, 91
Joseph, 91
Mary, 91
Mehitable, 90
Nathaniel, 90
Rebecca, 91
Sarah, 90
Seth, 90
Case, William Wallace, 61, 62
Castle, William Henry, 59
Chamberlain, Isabel Sargent, 61, 62
Chandler, Chandeler, Channdeler, Chaundler } Abigail, 139
Bethiah, 139
Edmund, 148, 151, 169, 245, 246
John, 139
Jonathan, 139
Joseph, 143, 144
Josiah, 192
Rachel, 128, 153, 192
Chany, mrs. William Henry, 62
Chapin, Herbert Allen, 185
Chapman, Isaac, 6
Lydia, 4, 5
Mary, 6, 170
Ralph, 4, 5, 6, 173.
Sarah, 6
Chard, Caleb, 146
Eleanor, 146

Chard *cont'd.* } Joseph, 104
Samuel, 104, 106
William, 106
Charles, king, 147, 220
Chase, Ellen, 128
Jessie Clara, 187
Chatfield, mrs. Carrie E., 253
Cheney, Charles Edward, 60
Chester, Walstein Roath, 122
Child, Mary, 110
Richard, 110, 250
Samuel, 250
Chillingworth, Elizabeth, 5
Joanna, 4
Mehitable, 110
Thomas, 5
Chilton, James, 55, 57, 61, 116, 184
Mary, 55, 57, 61, 116, 184
Chipman, Hope, 72
John, 256
Chittenden, Chettenden } Alice Hill, 57
Deborah, 86
Isaac, 33
Israel, 86
Jael, 170
Martha, 33
Mehitable, 87, 170
Sarah, 34
Stephen, 87
Church, Elizabeth, 39
Hannah, 35
Richard, 13, 35
Churchill, Churchell, Churchel } Averick, 53
Benjamin, 53
Desire, 225
Hannah, 51
Isaac, 53
Jabez, 52
James, 236
Jemima, 52, 139
Joanna, 236
John, 225
Josiah, 52, 139
Mary, 53, 236
Perez, 53
Phebe, 225
Priscilla, 225
Rebecca, 51, 225
Samuel, 225, 236
Sarah, 225
Susanna, 53
William, 141
Clapp, Clappe, Clap } Abigail, 171
Bethiah, 171
Elizabeth, 35
Hannah, 34, 171
Samuel, 34
Clark, Clarke, Clarck } ——, 234
Abigail, 77
Anne, 212
Alonzo Howard, 61, 62
Catharine March, 124
Faith, 116
James, 77
James Wilson, 58
Jemima, 160
John, 77
Joseph, 77
Louisa Watson, 58
Martha, 84
Mary, 77
Mary S., 124

Clark, Clarke, Clarck *cont'd.* } Mercy, 87
Nathan, 160
Rachel, 171
Rebecca, 77, 208
Richard, 116
Sarah L., 124
Thomas, 30, 84, 128, 179, 208
William, 83, 179
Clawson, Josiah, 249
Timothy, 249
Cleavland, Moses, 108
Clement, James, 180, 181
Martha, 180
Clifft, Lydia, 87
William, 87
Clothier, Ruth, 171
Clouse, Richard, 155
Clyston, ——, 199
Cobb, Cob } Chipman, 106
Ebenezer, 19
Elizabeth, 19, 158
Hannah, 19, 201
James, 42
Job, 19
John, 19, 42–44
Jonathan, 158
Martha, 42, 157
Mary, 19
Mercy, 19
Nathan, 19
Nathaniel, 19
Patience, 42
Rachel, 42–44
Roland, 19
Samuel, 106, 159, 201
Sarah, 19
Coe, Henry Francis, 54
Coggeshall, Cockshall } major, 208
Mary, 208
Coit, sergt., 49
Cole, Coole, Coal } ——, 160
Daniel, 1–3, 177, 178, 209, 210
Dorothy, 20
Edward, 52
Elizabeth, 52
Ephraim, 20, 236
Hezekiah, 235
Hugh, 36, 38, 39
James, 20
Job, 89, 209, 210
John, 141, 209, 210, 235
Martha, 52
Mary, 20
Patience, 235
Rebecca, 20, 209
Samuel, 20, 141
Sarah, 236
Coleman, Joanna, 171
Zechariah, 171
Colket, mrs. C. Howard, 128
Collamer, Colamer } Abigail, 35
Anthony, 34
Peter, 35
Sarah, 34
Collier, Colier, Collyer, Collyar, Colliyare } Elizabeth, 209
Jane, 64, 89
Sarah, 115
William, 64, 94, 204, 206, 209
Collins, William George, 57
Colt, mrs. George Kellogg, 59
Comer, Hannah, 50
Comstick, sergt., 47
Conant, Conent } Lot, 243
Lydia, 243
Nathaniel, 242
Rebecca, 243
Cooke, Cook, Cocke } Abigail, 236, 255
Caleb, 139, 192
Damaris, 27, 28, 63, 81
Francis, 24, 25, 28, 52, 56, 58, 63, 70, 116, 123–126, 139, 141, 152, 186, 188, 190, 255
Hannah, 139
Hester, 25, 27, 28, 116
Jacob, 27, 28, 45, 46, 63, 81
Jane, 192
John, 25, 46, 81, 116, 256
mrs. John C., 185
Josiah, 81
Lydia, 81
Margaret, 81
Mary, 86, 152
Rebecca, 81
Robert, 236, 255
Ruth, 52, 139
Sarah, 39, 116, 236
Susanna, 52, 235
William, 81
William Burt, 187
Coombs, Combs, Combes } Francis, 128
John, 45, 46
Mary, 64, 128
Ruth, 43
Cooper, Elizabeth, 18
Hannah, 18
Humility, 116
Isaac, 18
John, 18
Richard, 18
Sarah, 18
Copeland, Charles, 187
Cornanell, ——, 151
Corneliousen, Peter, 155
Cornish, Abigail, 20
Benjamin, 21
James, 21
Joseph, 21
Josiah, 20
Naomi, 21
Samuel, 20
Susanna, 20
Thomas, 21
Corsser, Coursser } Fear, 235
William, 33
Cotton, John, 129, 131, 135, 137, 138, 217, 218, 220, 223
Rowland, 217
Theophilus, 131
Covel, Sarah, 191, 192
Cowing, Cowen } Elizabeth, 123, 186
Janet McKay, 123, 186
John, 33
John Philo, 184
Mary, 170
Rebecca, 33
Crackston, John, 116
Cradock, ——, 151
Craig, mrs. A. L., 62
Crandon, Edwin S., 56, 122, 129, 186
Crane, Edward A., 23
Nellie Belle, 23
Crewe, earl of, 195

Crocker, David, 212
Cromwell, Oliver, 216, 217
Crooker, Joanna, 251
Jonathan, 251, 252
Mary, 251
Ruth, 252
Sarah, 180
Crosby, ——, 178
Crossman, Abigail, 152
Crow } Bethiah, 209
Crowe }
John, 209
Lydia, 208
Sarah, 239
William, 25, 27, 70, 73, 77
Crowell, Hannah, 208
John, 208
Samuel, 208
Cudworth, Hannah, 171
James, 168
Joanna, 171
Jonathan, 35
Mary, 170
Sarah, 35
Curtis }
Curtice } Benjamin, 87, 140, 165
Cortis }
Elizabeth, 87
Francis, 140
Hannah, 141
mrs. Henry Melville, 61
mrs. Isaac, 185
John, 85
Martha, 84
Mary, 86, 87, 140, 165, 170
Miriam, 85
Sarah, 86
Thomas, 86, 170
Cushing, Deborah, 86
James, 170
Jeremiah, 35
John, 86
Joseph, 170
Mercy, 170
Sarah, 86, 170
Susan Thaxter, 184
Cushman, Alice, 139, 226
Allerton, 235
Bartholomew, 141
Benjamin, 236
Elizabeth, 139, 226
Elkanah, 139, 141, 226
Ephraim, 235
Fear, 235
Hester, 226
Ichabod, 236
Isaac, 50, 51, 138–141, 226, 235–237
James, 226
Joanna, 236
John, 236
Josiah, 235
Martha, 141, 237
Mary, 115, 235
Patience, 236
Phebe, 226
Ruth, 72, 236
Sally, 154
Samuel, 235
Sarah, 50, 140, 154, 226, 236
Susanna, 235
Thomas, 30, 73, 77, 89, 115, 128, 229, 234, 235, 256

Daggett, Sarah Whittemore, 54
Damen, Deborah, 34
John, 32, 34
Katherine, 32
Martha, 34, 87
Mary, 170
Mehitable, 170
Damen } Zachariah, 87, 170
cont'd. }
Daniels, John Alden, 184
mrs. John Alden, 185
Maria Spear, 184
Darling, mrs. Edwin E., 56
Mary, 236
Thomas, 104
Dart, mrs. Albert C., 125
Davis, ——, 234
Abigail, 35
Eliza, 184
Horace, 184, 185
John, 184
Sarah, 35
Tristram, 35
Day, George E., 97, 102
Katherine Seymour, 125
Dean } John Ward, 55
Deane }
Martha, 180
Stephen, 87
Decker, mrs. Catharine W. S., 187
Decrow } Gertrude, 1
Decro }
John, 252
Valentine, 252
DeLaat de Kanter, E. M., 102
Delano } David, 157
Delanoe }
Elizabeth, 157, 158
Nathan, 158
Thomas, 83, 143, 144
Denison, Charles M., 253
Samuel, 253
Dennis, Robert, 31, 32
Warren Egerton, 187
Densmore, Albert Adams, 183
Caroline Eaton, 56, 183
Edward Dana, 56
Depew, Chauncey M., 62
Desperd, John, 141
Dexter, Henry M., 97, 98
Morton, 54, 55, 97, 99, 102, 193, 255
Dibble } Grace, 34
Dipple }
Dickens, Charles, 222
Dickenson, Elizabeth, 72
Dimock, Susan W., 187
Dingby, Sarah, 117
William, 117
Dingly, Elizabeth, 250
Hannah, 180
Jacob, 111, 180, 250
John, 5
Joseph, 180
Mary, 4, 111
Sarah, 110
Doane } John, 14
Done }
William Howard, 60
Dodge, Frank A., 24
Mary, 24
Dodson } Anthony, 33
Dodsun }
Bethiah, 171
Margaret, 86
Mary, 33, 86
Patience, 87
Sarah, 171
Dogget } ——, 181
Dogged }
Joane, 4, 252
John, 180
Patience, 213
Ruth, 215
Samuel, 251
Thomas, 4, 252
Dolbeer, mrs. Charles Hendricks, 57
Dorset, earl of, 218

Doty, Doten, Dotty, Doety, Doughtey, Doute } ——, 234
Desire, 182
Edward, 116, 163, 187, 256
Elizabeth, 180, 224
Faith, 116
Hope, 224
Ichabod, 225
Isaac, 224
Jabez, 224
Jacob, 163
James, 33
Jane, 224
John, 139, 163
Lydia, 33, 139, 163
Martha, 224
Mary, 138, 225
Mehitable, 163
Neriah, 224
Rebecca, 224
Sarah, 163
Susanna, 163
Doud, mrs. Levi B., 60
Downing, mrs. George W., 56
Downs, Hubert C., 189
Dowse, mrs. Charles Francis, 123
Dudley, Thomas, 137
Dulles, Charles Winslow, 188
Dunbar, Dunbarr } James, 243
Jane, 243
Robert, 243
Dunham, Downham } Charles Arndt, 184, 255
Israel, 236
Joanna, 236
John, 234
Lydia, 139
Mary, 140
Mehitable, 146
Nathaniel, 140
Durham, Durram } Sarah, 110
Thomas, 110
Durke, lieut., 49
Dwelly, Amy, 35
John, 87
Rachel, 87
Richard, 35
Dyer, William Fuller, 185

Eames, Hannah, 251
Jonathan, 251
Justice, 110
Mehitable, 110
Eastland, Elizabeth, 166
Hannah, 166
Jean, 166
John, 166
Joseph, 166
Joshua, 166
Mary, 166
Zeruiah, 166
Eaton, Eatton, Eajghten } Barnabas, 42
Benjamin, 64, 78, 140, 165
Christian Penn, 115, 117
Ebenezer, 165
Elisha, 165
Elizabeth, 42, 117, 172, 254
Francis, 57, 115–117, 124, 172, 186
Gideon, 165
Hannah, 78, 165, 236
Jabez, 78, 141
Eaton, Eatton, Eajghten *cont'd.* } Joanna, 165
John, 78
Keziah, 42, 159
Martha, 117, 172
Mary, 64, 78
Mercy, 42, 165
Samuel, 42, 57, 117, 124, 159, 172, 173, 186, 254
Sarah, 78, 116, 117, 172, 236
William, 78
Eaverson, Everson } Ebenezer, 166
Elizabeth, 140, 166
Ephraim, 166
Richard, 140, 166
Eddy, Edye, Eeddy } Caleb, 30
Elizabeth, 30, 157
Joel, 158
Mary, 139
Melatiah, 43
Samuel, 30, 43
Sarah, 158
Edson, Joseph, 242
Ptolemy O'M., 186
Edward, king, 133–135, 219
Edwards, Rice, 176
Eggleston, Percy Coe, 58
Eldred, Eldredge } ——, 177
Keziah, 208
Samuel, 208
Zoeth S., 184
Elizabeth, queen, 100, 135, 162, 196, 198
Ellis, Elles } Abigail, 166
Barnabas, 165
Caleb Holt, 62
Deborah, 165, 166
Eleazer, 165
mrs. Frank R., 61
Jesse, 166
Molly, 166
Pelham, 166
William, 166, 216
Zilpha, 165
Elmes, Bethiah, 171, 202
Catharine, 33
Ignatius, 105
Rodolphus, 33, 34, 105, 171, 202
Sarah, 34
Ely, ——, 117
Alfred, 125
John Hugh, 60
Emerson, Emmerson } Elizabeth, 249, 251
James, 249–251
English, Thomas, 117
Ensign, Ensine } Hannah, 86
Ephraim, Jacob, 49
Ethelmund, king, 132
Evans, Maria, 117
Thomas, 88, 89
Everett, Edward, 220
Ewell, Ichabod, 86
John Louis, 61, 62
Mehitable, 86
Sarah, 170

Fairbairn, A. M., 99, 103
Fairbanks, Henry N., 55
Mittie Belcher, 253
Nora L., 56, 186
Fairfax, gen., 216
Fales, Charlotte, 153
Farnham, Elijah Thompson, 57

Farrow } John, 171
ffarow }
Persis, 171
Faunce, Solomon Elmer, 61–63, 127
mrs. Solomon Elmer, 62
Felcher, Cynthia, 23
Horace, 23
Field } Daniel, 242
Feild }
Elizabeth, 146, 242
John, 242
Lydia, 242
Richard, 242
Ruth, 242
Finney }
Phinney } Abigail, 138
Phiney }
Alice, 225
Experience, 235
Hannah, 235
John, 52, 225, 235
Jonathan, 52, 235
Joseph, 225, 235
Josiah, 138
Mary, 225
Mercy, 225
Rebecca, 52
Fish } Jonathan, 247
ffish }
Fitch, Anna, 21
Asa, 21
Betsy, 21, 23
Betsy Marilla, 22
capt., 48, 49, 108, 176
Cordilla, 21, 22
Cordilla Walker, 22, 122
Cynthia, 21, 23
Darius, 21, 23
Deborah A. R., 22
Eleanor Wells, 22
Elisha, 21, 50
Erastus Perkins, 24
Esther Ann, 22
Eunice, 24
Fanny, 23
Freddie Wilson, 23
Frederick Niles, 22, 24
Hannah, 21, 22, 24
Hannah Adams, 24
Jabez, 21–24, 47, 108, 122, 174, 256
Jabez Demming, 22
Jennie Eleanor, 23
Joanna, 22, 24
lieut., 108
Lurene, 21, 23, 24
Lydia Billings, 23
Mary, 24
Mary Rudd, 22
Minnie May, 23
Nathan Billings, 23
Nellie Belle, 23
Orlando Mix, 22
Pelatiah, 21, 175
Samuel Perkins, 21, 23
Sarah, 24
Theophilus Wilson, 21–23
Walter Cordilla, 23
Willie Jabez, 23
Fletcher Henry, 200
Maria, 117
Moses, 117
Sarah, 117
fflowra, Jeremiah, 139
Thankful, 139
Fobes }
ffobes } Benjamin, 145
Vobes }
Bethiah, 145, 147
Caleb, 192
Edward, 145
Fobes }
ffobes }
Vobes } Elizabeth, 145
cont'd. }
Ephraim, 145
Hannah, 145
John, 145
Joshua, 145
Mary, 145
William, 84, 145
Follen }
ffollen } Elizabeth, 208
ffolland }
Margaret, 208
William, 208
Ford } Abia, 236
fford }
Abigail, 182, 250
Amos, 51
Anna, 252
Bathsheba, 249, 250
mrs. Ellery Channing, 62
John, 111, 151
Josiah, 111
Martha, 116
Mary Ann, 185, 186
Mercy, 111
Michael, 180, 182, 249-252
Millicent, 110
Patience, 249
Rebecca, 51
Sarah, 110, 146
William, 95, 110, 111, 178, 180, 181, 249, 250, 252
Forsyth, mrs. George A., 126
Foster }
ffoster } Albert Volney, 56
Forster }
Asa Lansford, 187
Bathshua, 35
Chillingsworth, 249
Edward, 34
Elizabeth, 34, 179
Eva Cornelia, 123
F. Apthorp, 54, 160
Gershom, 20
Hannah, 20
Hatherly, 35
Hopestill, 93, 94
Ichabod, 20
James, 176, 251
John, 20, 179, 180, 249, 251
John Gilman, 123
Josiah, 180
Mary, 180
Mercy, 20
Nathaniel, 20
Sarah, 20
Seth, 20
Thomas, 20
Volney William, 60
Fowler, Almira Melita, 122
Fox, George Lyman, 61
John, 217
John Bradford, 126
Foxwell, Martha, 215
Francis, Robert, 253
Freeman } Joanna, 50
ffreeman }
John, 3, 50, 178, 238
French, Alice, 185
Elizabeth, 111
Esther Ann, 22
Hannah, 140
Nehemiah, 22
Richard, 111
Stephen, 140
Frye, mrs. James Nichols, 153, 184, 186
Fuller }
ffuller } ——, 47
ffullar }

Fuller, fuller, ffullar *cont'd.* } Abial, 140, 226, 234
Agnes, 117
Amos, 44, 45
mrs. Andrew D., 124
Annis, 226
Benjamin, 234
Bridget, 117
Deborah, 139, 234
Edward, 59, 117, 184, 185, 187, 188
Eleanor, 158
Elkanah, 50
Elizabeth, 139, 140
Elsie, 117
Hannah, 214
Isaac, 235
Jabez, 139, 158, 234
James, 235
Jane, 117
John, 139, 140, 177, 226, 238, 239, 241
Jonathan, 158
Judith, 235
Martha, 236
Mary, 235
Matthew, 128, 238
Mercy, 158
Nathaniel, 236
Patience, 128
Philemon, 44, 45
Rachel, 44, 45
Rachel Sampson, 44
Samuel, 8, 55, 59, 70, 73, 117, 124, 140, 184–186, 188, 237–240
Sarah, 50
Susanna, 120
Fundie, ——, 48

Gade, Fredrik Herman, 60
Gage, Benjamin, 209
Elizabeth, 209
Gallison, Jefferson Cushing, 122, 124
Gallup, capt., 49, 109
Gamble, mrs. Harry P., 55
Gannett, Deborah, 170
Mary, 170
Matthew, 170
Gardiner, Richard, 117
Garrett, Joseph, 84
Persis, 170
Richard, 170
Ruth, 84
Geer, Geres, Gears } George, 113
Jonathan, 113
sergt., 175
Gibbs, Guibs } Judith, 159
Giddings, Sarah Adelia, 62
Gidman, Richard H., 192
Gifford, Charles Edgar, 188
James, 54, 55
Gilbert, ——, 157
John, 210, 211
Giles, Jiles } sergt., 49, 109, 174
Gilford, Mary, 170
Gill, Hannah, 34
Glascock, Elsie, 117
Glass, Amy, 35
Goodenhouse, ——, 157
Goodman, John, 117
Goodspeed, Ebenezer, 208
Lydia, 208
Goodwin, Lewis LeBaron, 56
Gorham, Goreham, Gorum } ——, 184
Gorham, Goreham, Gorum *cont'd.* } Desire, 72
John, 77
Lydia, 209
Gosman, A., 99
Goss, Robert, 176
Gould, mrs. Levi Lincoln, 123
Goulder, William, 155
Granger, John, 5
Graves, Abbott Fuller, 185
mrs. Dwight W., 60
Gray, Graye } Edward, 46, 76, 77, 209
John, 46
Mary, 208
Melatiah, 209
Sarah, 236
Greene, Richard Henry, 57
Greenlaw, mrs. Lucy Hall, 252
Greenleaf, Joseph, 65
Gregorie, ——, 151
Gridley, Martin Medbury, 60
Grinnell, mrs. Charles Edward, 54
William Milne, 57
Griswold, Grissill } ——, 113
Joanna, 24
Otis A., 24
Groesbeck, Herman John, 126
Guild, Georgianna, 184
Guilford, see Gilford
Gwinne, Mehitable, 86

Hacket, Edward, 237
Sarah, 237
Hale, Arthur, 59
Haley, Lucy, 57
Hall, Haul } mrs. Anthony Dennis, 185, 186
Benjamin, 208
Edward, 210
Isaac, 157
John M., 54
Mehitable, 208
Thomas, 155
Hallett, John, 209
Jonathan, 209
Mary, 209
Hamblen, Jemima, 139
Hammond, Hammon } Elisabeth Penn, 138, 185, 192
Elizabeth, 170
Jedediah, 170
Robert, 167
mrs. William Penn, 184, 185
Hancson, Hanc, 155
Handy, Edward A., 61
Hanmor, Hanmore } Bethiah, 180
John, 143
Joseph, 180
Rebecca, 33
Harlow, Abigail, 17, 236
Amariah, 227
Betty, 79
Deborah, 79
Eleazer, 18
Hannah, 17, 192
Isaac, 79
James, 17
Jerusha, 79
John, 17
Lemuel, 79
Lois, 227
Nathaniel, 17, 141
Priscilla, 17, 18, 192
Rebecca, 17, 79
Samuel, 17, 192

Harlow *cont'd.* } William, 17, 79
Harman, Augustine, 155
Harriman, John, 156
Harris, Jane, 243
  Sarah, 158
Harrison, George Chandler, 62
Hart, Burdett, 99
Harwood, Mary, 68
Haskell } mrs. George Alexander, 189
Hascol }
  John, 43, 104, 107, 159, 160
  Jonathan, 107
  Patience, 82, 84, 160
  Sarah, 43, 107, 159
  Squire, 104
  Susanna, 43
Hastings, Francis, 205
Hatch, Alice, 33, 34
  Ann, 32
  Elizabeth, 33, 171
  Hannah, 33, 171
  Israel, 171
  Israel H., 3
  Jane, 33
  Jeremiah, 34, 169
  Lydia, 86
  Mary, 34, 169
  Sarah, 34
  Susanna, 33
  Thomas, 34, 171
  Walter, 33, 180
  William, 32, 33, 167, 168
Hatherley } Timothy, 32, 33, 166, 167
Hatherly }
Hawes, Benjamin, 207
  Desire, 207
  Ebenezer, 207
  Edmund, 207
  Elizabeth, 207
  Experience, 207
  Isaac, 207
  Jabez, 207
  John, 207
  Joseph, 207
  Mary, 207, 215
Hawkins, Elizabeth, 87
Hayward } Benjamin, 92
Haward }
  Benoni, 92
  Elizabeth, 92
  John, 92
  Joseph, 92, 146, 244
  Martha, 146
  Mary, 92, 146
  Mehitable, 146, 244
  Mercy, 92
  Sarah, 92
  Susanna, 92, 147
  Thomas, 92
Haywood, Nancy Bishop, 187
Hedge, Elisha, 176, 177
Henderson, Lucia, 66
Henry, king, 134, 135, 197
Herlihy, lieut., 49
Hetman, ——, 84
Hewes, ——, 4
  Mary, 34
Hewett } Bridget, 180
Hewitt }
Huet }
Huit }
  Christopher, 251
  Elizabeth, 34
  Ephraim, 34
  John, 180, 182, 251
  Martha, 182
  mrs. William H. H., 63
Hicks } ——, 151
Hickes }
Hicke }
Hixe }
  Daniel, 33
  mrs. James, 61
  Rebecca, 33
  Robert, 87
  Samuel, 245
Higgins } Ichabod, 1, 2
Higens }
  Richard, 151
Hiland } Elizabeth, 34, 36
Hilland }
  John, 36
  Mary, 34, 87
  Sarah, 33
  Thomas, 34
Hill, Edwin Allston, 58, 61, 62
  Mary, 242
Hills, Henry, 44
Hinckley } Sarah, 214
Hinkley }
  Thomas, 177, 241
Hincksman } ——, 4, 7
Hinksman }
  Edmund, 182
  Elizabeth, 112
  Elnathan, 86, 182
  Fortunatus, 112
  Hannah, 7, 111
  Joseph, 7, 112
  William, 111, 112, 182
Hinds, Fred Clifford, 55, 57
Hoadley, mrs. George, 189
Hoare, Ezekiel, 211
  John, 96, 166–168
Hocking, John, 10, 11
Holbeck, William, 117
Holbrook } Bethiah, 172
Holbrooke }
Holebroke }
Holebrook }
Holebrooke }
  Elizabeth, 33
  Hannah, 171
  Persis, 171
  Thomas, 33
Holdrich, ——, 49
Holland, John, 93, 94
Hollaway } Grace, 4, 111
Holloway }
Holmes } Abigail, 249, 251
Homes }
  Abraham, 111
  Barnabas, 80
  Bathsheba, 80
  Benjamin, 165
  Ebenezer, 78, 251
  Eleanor, 165
  Elizabeth, 78, 111, 121
  Ephraim, 81, 121
  Experience, 225
  Hannah, 143
  Isaac, 181, 249, 251
  James, 80
  Joanna, 80, 81
  John, 121, 225
  Joseph, 18, 50, 165
  Joshua, 165
  Josias, 143
  Martha, 237
  Mary, 110
  Melatiah, 165
  Mercy, 165
  Nathaniel, 80, 165, 237
  Patience, 165, 236
  Phebe, 78
  Rebecca, 50
  Richard, 165

Holmes } Samuel, 99, 225
Homes } *cont'd.*
Sarah, 80
William, 181
Zephaniah, 80
Holt, Henry P. R., 62
Holway, see Hollaway
Hooke, John, 117
Hooker, Thomas, 218
Hopkins, Caleb, 13, 14
Charles Augustus, 54
Constance, 118, 186
Damaris, 12–14, 27, 28, 63, 118
Deborah, 12–14
Elizabeth, 13, 14, 63, 117, 118
Gyles, 12, 13, 117, 123, 177, 253
Katharine, 117
Oceanus, 118
Ruth, 13, 14
Stephen, 8, 12, 14, 63, 87, 117, 118, 123, 124, 151, 185–187, 253–255
Thomas Snell, 54, 61
Hough, Atherton, 137
Houghton, lord, 197
House, see Howes
Howard, mrs. Clifford, 127
Joshua Edward, 184
Howell, Thomas, 95
Howes } Elizabeth, 34, 209, 215
House }
John, 209
Jonathan, 207
Joseph, 209
Mary, 209
Rebecca, 35, 207
Samuel, 35, 86, 177, 238
Sarah, 86, 170, 207
Thomas, 207
Howland, Arthur, 179, 181, 182, 252
Ebenezer, 179
Elizabeth, 6, 71–73, 118, 119, 182, 256
Henry, 89
Isaac, 71, 72
Jabez, 71, 72
John, 6, 11, 24, 25, 28, 56–58, 70, 72, 73, 88, 89, 95, 118, 119, 122–124, 127, 184–190, 252, 253, 255
Joseph, 72, 80
Joseph Briggs, 123
Margaret, 252
Martha, 34, 80
Mary, 4, 80, 179, 213
Nathaniel, 80
Priscilla, 146
Thomas, 179
Walter Morton, 60
Hoyt, mrs. Frank Mason, 253
Hubbell, Walter Sage, 253
Hucabon, capt., 47
Hucker, Martin, 176
Huckins, Hope, 43
Hughes, see Hewes
Hull, ——, 157
Hunt, Christian, 118
Hannah, 180
Sarah E., 54
Hunter, Joseph, 162
Huntley, lieut., 174
Hurst, James, 28
Huse, lord, 135
Hutchinson, Mary, 128

Ingelow, Jean, 217
Ingle, Waitstill, 171
Irby, Anthony, 216
Irish, John, 11
Ivey } John, 192
Ive }

Jackson } Abigail, 139, 170
Jackeson }
Jacksun }
Jacson }
Content, 139
Deborah, 138
Hannah, 169, 225
Jeremiah, 225
John, 158, 170
Mary, 158
Rebecca, 56
Sarah, 35
Susanna, 139
Thomas, 225
Jacob, David, 86
Deborah, 111
Elizabeth, 36
Mary, 170
Sarah, 86
James, Ann, 33
Elizabeth, 36
Jane, 4
John, 85
king, 135, 197, 198, 220
Lydia, 85
Mehitable, 171
mrs. William, 189
Janney, mrs. Robert M., 254
Janvrin, Joseph Edward, 57
Jefferies, capt., 110, 175
Jenkins } Hannah, 85
Jenkin }
Jenkens }
John, 151
Jenney } Herbert, 60
Jenny }
John, 8
Joell, an Indian, 239
John, king, 133
Johnson, Alfred Sidney, 253
Humphrey, 168
James Gibson, 58
Jerome Fletcher, 61, 62
Joseph, 109
Joseph Taber, 189
Loren B. T., 189
Mary, 169
Jones, Adam, 227
Charles Davies, 61
Elizabeth, 208
mrs. Erastus, 123, 186
mrs. Frank J., 60
Jedediah, 240, 241
Josiah, 208
Julia Frances, 123, 186
Mary, 227
Mercy, 227
Ralph, 238
Remember, 227
Josiah, an Indian, 29
Joslin } Abigail, 36
Josline }
Henry, 36
Joseph, 146
Sarah, 146
Jourdaine, John, 234
Juatt, Elizabeth, 63

Karr, mrs. William Wesley, 62, 127
Keith, Bethiah, 147
Josiah, 147
Mary, 147
Samuel, 147
Kelsey, mrs. Albert Warren, 126
Kempton } Abigail, 78
Kemton }
Ephraim, 32, 165
Joanna, 32, 165
Manasseh, 234

Kempton } Patience, 165
Kemton } Patience, 165
cont'd.
Sarah, 78
Thomas, 165
William, 165
Kent, Lewis, 153
Mary, 170
Rachel Chandler, 153
Kimball, Sarah, 236
King, Benjamin, 227
Bethiah, 225
Betty, 227
Clement, 180
Deborah, 171
Hannah, 160
Ichabod, 159, 160
Isaac, 235
Jane, 33
Joanna, 180, 225
Judith, 159
Mehitable, 235
Rebecca, 225, 227
Samuel, 225
Sarah, 225
Susannah, 227
Thankful, 139
Thomas, 33, 171
Kingman, Bethiah, 146
John, 146
Susanna, 146
William Livermore, 125
Kingsbury, mrs. Charles Langdon, 123, 186
Kirkham, mrs. George Davenport, 190
Knight, Charles, 176
Knowlton, Anna, 21[illegible]
Kountze, mrs. Charles Brewer, 253
Kuenen, A., 102

Laird, mrs. George Allen, 190
Lake, ——, 173
Lamson, capt., 49
Langley, ——, 174
Langmore, John, 118
Laselle, Josiah, 55
Person Cheney, 56
Latham, Chilton, 146
Hannah, 69
Susanna, 146
William, 118
Lathrop } Azariah, 108
Lothrop } Azariah, 108
Laythorp } Azariah, 108
Laythorpe } Azariah, 108
Lothroop } Azariah, 108
Barnabas, 177, 240
Elizabeth, 164
Isaac, 164
Jane, 117
Joseph, 177, 178, 237, 239, 240
Maltiah, 164
Mary, 147
Laud, archbishop, 136
Lawrence, William, 54
Lawrie, mrs. William, 54
Lawton, Mary, 187
Leach, Anna, 138
Benjamin, 147
Giles, 138
Hephzibah, 147
Josiah Granville, 59
Lebaron } Francis, 78
Le Baron } Francis, 78
Frederic Nelson, 186
James, 78
Lazarus, 78
Mary, 78
Lee, Bridget, 117
Edward Clinton, 59
Leister, Edward, 118

Leland, ——, 197
Lendall, James, 169
Leonard } Abiah, 105
Lenard } Abiah, 105
Lenord } Abiah, 105
Clarence Ettienne, 58
Deliverance, 146
Elkanah, 43, 105, 202
Hannah, 92
Isaac, 92, 146
Jemima, 202
Joseph, 105
Josiah, 64, 146
Marjorum, 64, 146
Mary, 146
Rebecca, 105
Samuel, 192
Simeon, 202
Leverett, John, 137
Thomas, 137
Lewis } Bathshua, 209
Lewes } Bathshua, 209
Elizabeth, 158
George, 32
James, 158
Mary, 32
Melatiah, 209
Leypoldt, Rudolph Garrigue, 187
Lincoln } Daniel, 170
Lincolne } Daniel, 170
Linkhorne } Daniel, 170
Edith, 111
Elizabeth, 170
John, 111
Susanna, 35
Lindsley, mrs. Van Sinderen, 59
Lippincott, Bertha Horstman, 126
Craige, 59
Walter, 126
Litchfield } Josiah, 35
Lechfeld } Josiah, 35
Lechfeeld } Josiah, 35
Judith, 33
Sarah, 35
Little } Ann, 39, 178
Litle } Ann, 39, 178
David, 249
Dorothy, 182
Ephraim, 178, 181, 249, 251
George, 225
Hannah, 34, 35
Isaac, 225, 251, 252
John, 251
Mary, 225
Mayhew, 225
Mercy, 111
Samuel, 248
Thomas, 151, 179, 225
Livingston, Julia Raymond, 58
Lobdell } Ebenezer, 121, 236
Lobden } Ebenezer, 121, 236
Elizabeth, 87
Isaac, 121
Lydia, 121, 236
Sarah, 121
Lombard } Elizabeth, 209
Lumbard } Elizabeth, 209
Jemima, 214
Josiah Lewis, 60
Long, William, 48
Lord, Abigail, 120
William, 120
Loring } ——, 141
Lorein } ——, 141
Caleb, 80, 141
Deborah, 86, 163
Hannah, 80, 138
Ignatius, 80, 139
John, 80
Lydia, 80

Loring } Polycarpus, 80
Lorein } *cont'd.*
Sarah, 139
Thomas, 80, 163
Lothrop, see Lathrop
Lovell } mrs. Frank H., 128
Lovel }
John, 42
Low } Hannah, 180
Loe }
John, 180
Margaret, 86
Lowell } Elizabeth, 33
Lowwell }
John, 33
Lucas, Bethiah, 50
Elisha, 138
Joanna, 138
Joseph, 236
Margaret, 138
Persis, 236
Sarah, 236
Lumbard, see Lombard
Lunt, mrs. William Wallace, 56
Lyman, gen., 175

Mack, sergt., 49, 50
Mackennal, Alexander, 99
Macomber } Edith, 111
Maycomber }
Macumber }
Maycumber }
Elizabeth, 35
Hannah, 35
Joanna, 158
Matthew, 180
Sarah, 180
Thomas, 158, 180, 249, 251
William, 35, 180
Magoun, David, 192
John, 184
Rachel, 192
Rebecca, 184
Makfarling, Mary, 236
Malbon, ——, 157
Man, Rebecca, 33
Manly, Lydia, 242
Thomas, 242
Marble, Gershom, 171
Waitstill, 171
Margaret, queen, 197
Margeson, Edmund, 118
Marlatt, mrs. Charles Lester, 127
Marsh, Carlie Emeline, 61, 62
Elizabeth Juatt, 63
William Lowrey, 61
Marshall, Jane, 171
John, 171
Marston, mrs. Seward Bainbridge, 254
Martin, Christopher, 118
mrs. Medad Chattman, 62
Mary, queen, 135
Mason, George Champlin, 59
Matthews } Mary, 209
Mathues }
Mehitable, 208
Sarah, 208
Maverick, Moses, 115
Remember, 114
Samuel, 151
May } Anna, 225
Maye }
Bathshua, 225
Dorothy, 115
John, 225
Mayhew } Jerusha, 208
Mayhue }
major, 215
Thomas, 156

Maynard, John, 210
Mayo, Daniel, 3
Hannah, 214
Nathaniel, 177
McAdoo, Mary J. O., 185
McAllister, William Kossuth, 253
McCartney, mrs. W. H., 188
McCurdy, Irwin P., 61
McLean, John K., 97, 102
Mellus, Jael, 170
Jane, 170
William, 170
Mendall, Sarah, 86
Merrick, mrs. Frederick L., 191
Merritt } Abigail, 170
Merrit }
Merrett }
Elizabeth, 169
Henry, 32
Jonathan, 169
Katherine, 32
Mary, 86
Thomas, 170
Messer, Asa, 59
Millard, William Catlin, 127
Miller } mrs. Albert William, 126
Millar }
David, 107
Elias, 201
Elizabeth, 158
Faith, 110
Francis, 103
John, 103, 104, 107, 177, 201, 208
Mercy, 157
Rebecca, 208
Mills, ——, 157
Miner } Laurence Waterman, 58
Minor }
ensign, 108
Minter, Desire, 118
Mitchell } Elizabeth, 70, 224
Michell }
Michel }
Experience, 30, 95, 96, 168
Frederick William, 127
Guy Elliott, 189
Isaac, 224
Jacob, 224
Lydia, 224
Mary, 224
Nahum, 69
Noah, 224
Rebecca, 224
Sarah, 224
Seth, 224
Susanna, 224
Mix, Joanna, 22
Mixter, Mary A., 54
Samuel Jason, 54
More, ——, 209
Christian, 118
Ellen, 118
Jasper, 118
Richard, 118
Morey } Benjamin, 18
Mory }
Cornelius, 18
Edmund, 170
Hannah, 18
Jonathan, 18
Joseph, 18
Maria, 18
Mary, 18
Reliance, 18
Sarah, 170
Thankful, 18
Morgan, Henry Augustus, 58
Joseph, 192
Morison, mrs. John Holmes, 54
Morris, mrs. Seymour, 60

Morse } Abigail, 163
Mors }
Anna, 106
David, 105
Deborah, 42
Edward, 163
Elizabeth, 163
Jonathan, 41, 42, 105, 106, 159, 201
Joseph, 163
Joshua, 163
Mary E., 192
Newberry, 163
Sarah, 201
Theodore, 163
William, 41
Mortawomock, William, 176
Morton, ——, 194, 195
Eleazer, 227
Ephraim, 38, 40
George, 227
Jerusha, 227
Joanna, 43
Levi Parsons, 57
Marcus, 54
Mary, 158
Nathaniel, 36, 38, 39, 64, 144, 178, 229
Rebecca, 227
Sarah, 227
Thomas, 178
William, 227
Zephaniah, 227
Moseley, Emma Eliza, 59
Mott, Ebenezer, 171
Grace, 171
Moulton, mrs. Byron P., 59
Mower, mrs. Eugene S., 125
Mullins } Alice, 118
Mullens }
Joseph, 118
Josiah, 99
Priscilla, 55, 114, 118
William, 118
Mumford } Edmund, 83, 84
Muford }
Munger, T. T., 99
Murfy, ——, 47, 48

Nash, Francis O., 253
Samuel, 89
Nelson, ——, 234
Hannah, 42
Hope, 42, 43
John, 42
Lois, 42
Ruth, 104
Thomas, 42, 43, 104
Nesbit, mrs. Charles Francis, 62
Newcomb } Bethiah, 146
Newcom }
Thomas, 44
Newton, Charles Humphreys, 61
mrs. Charles Humphreys, 189
Clara Chipman, 60
Nicholas, ——, 156
Nichols } Bathsheba, 171
Nicholles }
Joseph, 171
Rebecca, 35
Sarah, 35
Thomas, 35
Nickerson } Elizabeth, 208
Nickrson }
Hester, 208, 209
John, 208
Mary, 208
Nicholas, 208
Patience, 208
Sarah, 208
William, 208
Nightingale, George Corlis, 184, 252
Niles, ——, 175
Nims, mrs. Frederick Augustine, 185
Ninigret, 127
Noble, F. A., 98, 101
Norcut, Anna, 250
Ebenezer, 78
Elizabeth, 78
Isaac, 250
John, 249
Lydia, 249
Ralph, 249
Sarah, 250
Susanna, 78
Thomas, 249
William, 249, 250
Norman, John, 177
Norris, Mary, 114
Norton, Edward Loudon, 57
John, 86
Noyes, David W., 124
James Atkins, 55
Nye, Elizabeth, 235
Ellen Rose, 58
Everett I., 1
Ichabod, 235
Jabez, 236
Ruth, 236

Oglesby, Joseph Henry, 58
Okilly, Bersua, 209
John, 209
Oldham } Hannah, 87
Oldam }
Mary, 33
Mercy, 87
Thomas, 33, 87
Oliver, Bethiah, 171
Thomas, 171
Orcut, Hannah, 244
John, 244
Samuel, 244
Osborn, John, 44
Osgood, Robert, 171
Sarah, 171
Otis } Dorothy, 85
Oatice }
Elizabeth, 212
Hannah, 86
Joseph, 85
Stephen, 86
Owanneco, 113

Pabodie } John, 95
Paybody }
William, 93, 94, 96
William Henry, 126
Packerd } Mary, 146
Peckerd }
Paddock } ——, 152
Padock }
Elizabeth, 209
Robert, 152
mrs. Wilbur F., 188
Paddy } William, 29, 151, 245
Pady }
Page, Henrietta Tower, 254
Paine, Charlotte F., 154
Thomas, 178
Willis Seaver, 57
Palmer, Bridget, 148
Charles Ray, 97–103
Edith B., 99
Elizabeth, 43
Elnathan, 87
Henry, 148
John, 86, 107
Mary, 86
Mercy, 87
Samuel, 106
Thomas, 42, 43, 106, 107

Palmer *cont'd.* } William, 147, 148, 151, 234
Zurishaddai, 42
Park } John, 192
Parke
Richard, 115
Robert, 192
Sarah, 115
Thomas, 192
Parker, col., 109, 110
Elizabeth, 170
Frederick Wesley, 54, 55
Jonathan, 51, 192
Lydia, 35
Margaret, 235
Mary, 33, 86
Rachel, 171
William, 33, 171
Parkinson, mrs. George Bowen, 61
Mary Washburn, 65
mrs. William Dwight, 185
Parlour, Elizabeth, 158
Susanna, 158
Parsons, Willis Ellis, 190
Partridge } ——, 148
Partridg
George, 151
Pason, major, 49
Patten, Anna Carolyn, 188
Paule, Richard, 210
Peaks, Judith, 33
William, 33
Pearce, see Pierce
Peck, Katharine Hayes, 122, 124
Peirce, see Pierce
Penn, Christian, 117
Pepper, ——, 178
Perkins } David, 146, 243
Pirkins
Deborah, 51
Hannah, 21
John, 51
Josiah, 51
Luke, 236
Martha, 51, 146
Mary, 64
Nathan, 51
Ruth, 236
Thomas, 64, 243
William, 51
Perry, Elizabeth, 87
Susanna, 35
Thomas, 35
William, 87
Peterson, John, 155
Mary, 82
Phelps, Bezaleel, 66
Philbrick, Harry C., 56
Phillips } Benjamin, 251
Philips
Faith, 116, 181
Grace, 4, 182
Jeremiah, 182
John, 4, 6, 116, 181, 182, 251
Joseph, 6
Phinney, see Finney
Pickles, Alice, 33
Jonas, 33, 34
Mercy, 170
Miriam, 87
Nathan, 87
Pierce } Abraham, 35
Pearce
Peirce
Benjamin, 86, 170
capt., 131
Hannah, 35
John, 87
Martha, 86
Mary, 170
Pierce } Naomi, 158
Pearce
Peirce
cont'd.
Patience, 87
Persis, 170
Thomas, 158
Pinson } Bathsheba, 171
Pinsen
Pincen
Pinchin
Elizabeth, 34
Hannah, 34
Joanna, 86
Mercy, 50
Sarah, 86
Thomas, 34, 86
Piollet, mrs. Louis, 126
Pitcher, Abigail, 170
Nathaniel, 169, 170
Pitkin, mrs. Albert Johnson, 57
Pitny, Sarah, 110
Platt, O. H., 189
Plummer, Ann, 119
Pond, Aaron, 24
Clarissa, 24
Ezekiel, 24
Hannah, 24
Lurena, 24
Theophilus Perkins, 24
Poole, Elizabeth, 210
Jane, 210
Porter, mrs. Burr, 54, 55
Edward G., 54
Sarah, 63
Powell, Martha, 180
Ralph, 180
Pratt } Abigail, 104
Prat
Daniel, 141
Edith Forrester, 24, 56, 124
E. Leora, 56, 124
Hannah, 107, 128
Henry, 128
Hephzibah, 104
Jabez, 139
Joanna, 236
John, 42, 138
Jonathan, 86
Margaret, 86
Martha, 141
Mary, 46, 79, 235
Mehitable, 139
Melatiah, 43
Nathan, 106
Patience, 43
Phineas, 46
Priscilla, 138
Rebecca, 139
Ruth, 79
Samuel, 42, 106, 107
Sarah, 106
Thomas, 104, 139
William, 79
Prence } Elizabeth, 182
Prenc
Prince
Thomas, 10, 30, 64, 147, 151, 152, 228, 256
Preston, Edward, 156
Price, Hugh, 41
John, 41
Pride, ——, 47, 109
Paul, 47
Priest, Degory, 56, 58, 118, 185, 186
Mary, 46
Sarah, 118
Prince } see also Prence
Prence
——, 178
Frederick Henry, 123

Prince } Prence } George, 55, 122, 124
cont'd.
George Thomas, 123
John, 55
Mary, 158
of Orange, 134
Prower, Solomon, 118
Puffer, mrs. Dexter R., 124
Pulsifer, David, 55
Putmon, capt., 110, 175, 176
Putnam, Elizabeth Edgerton, 189, 254

Quincy, Charles F., 126, 189

Raiment } Rayment } Elizabeth, 139
James, 139
John, 104
William, 104
Rand, William Brisbane, 122, 123, 186
Randall } Randoll } Deborah, 86
Hannah, 34, 35
Isaac, 86
Israel, 146
Joseph, 35
Mary, 146
Susanna, 86
William, 34
Rankin, Edith Gadcomb, 189
mrs. Jeremiah Eames, 189
Ranslie, col., 48
Ransom } Ransome } Ransum } Ranson } Abigail, 141
Anna, 139
Ebenezer, 53
Hannah, 53
Jerusha, 53
John, 121, 141
Joseph, 50
Joshua, 139
Lydia, 139
Martha, 121
Mary, 139
Mercy, 50
Robert, 53, 141, 178, 179
Samuel, 141
Sarah, 53
Thomas, 121
William, 53
Rawlins } Rawlings } Rallings } Elizabeth, 85
Joanna, 32
Lydia, 33, 34
Nathaniel, 33
Rawson, mrs. Warren, 61
Ray, mrs. Julia A., 54
Raymond, see also Raiment
mrs. Henry Emmons, 54
Read } Reed } Grace, 111
Harry Humphrey, 184
Jacob, 176
Josiah, 111
Lydia, 4
Reddin, Ebenezer, 105, 157
Mercy, 157
William, 105
Reed, see Read
Remick, mrs. John Anthony, 54
Reynolds } Renolds } Rennoles } Electious, 42, 104, 105
Ephraim, 104
Hannah, 42
William, 11
Rhodes, Emily Beauveau, 188
James Mauran, 59
Rice, mrs. John M., 124
Richards, Jeremiah, 57
John, 192
Julian Walter, 254
mrs. Julian Walter, 254
William Stiger, 58
Richardson, George E., 56
Lucy Stites, 188
William Minard, 54
Richmond, Anna, 43
Ebenezer, 43, 105, 106, 201
Elizabeth, 106
Hannah, 104
Lydia, 105
Oliver, 104
Rachel, 105
Robert, 43
Samuel, 104, 105
Silvester, 201
Thomas, 104
Rickard, Abigail, 19, 51
Bethiah, 139
Deborah, 51
Gyles, 71, 139
Jacob, 51
Japhet, 51
Joanna, 19, 50, 236
John, 19, 139, 141, 236
Joseph, 19, 51
Lemuel, 52
Lydia, 19
Mary, 19, 139
Mercy, 19
Rachel, 52
Rebecca, 19, 139
Samuel, 52
Theophilus, 52
William, 51
Riddell, William J., 123
Rider } Ryder } Ridar } Benjamin, 208
mrs. Godfrey, 44, 124
Joseph, 177, 191
Lydia, 191
Mary, 208
Samuel, 178, 179, 191
Rigbee, Mehitable, 34
Rigdale, Alice, 119
John, 119
Ring, Andrew, 139, 256
Deborah, 78, 139
Eleazer, 78
Elizabeth, 35, 78
Hannah, 78
Mary, 138
Ruth, 139
Samuel, 139
Thomas, 35
William, 78
Zeruiah, 139
Ripley } Rippley } Hannah, 51
Jonathan, 51
Sarah, 236
Robbins } Robins } Roben } ——, 141
Abigail, 164
Eleazer, 52
Elizabeth, 164
Hannah, 164
Hester, 164
Jeduthan, 52, 91, 141, 164
John, 91, 164, 175
Joseph, 52
Lemuel, 164
Mary, 52

Robbins, Robins, Roben *cont'd.* } Mehitable, 164
Nicholas, 164
Persis, 164
Rebecca, 52
Sarah, 52
Robinson, John, 97, 98, 100–103, 199
Mary Lyon, 62
Nicholas, 134
William A., 97, 102
Roe, John, 151
Rogers, Roggers } Abigail, 86
capt., 175
Hannah, 255
Horace, 59
John, 7, 89
Joseph, 56, 63, 119, 255, 256
Thomas, 7, 56, 63, 119, 123, 124, 184, 186, 253
William M., 59
Romer, Florence Edith, 57
Roose, Alice, 34
Thomas, 34
Rose, Elizabeth, 4, 6
John, 7
Joseph, 4, 6, 7
Mary, 86
Roseby, Thomas, 99
Ross, A. H., 99
Betsy, 252
J. H., 254
Rouse, Rowse } ——, 181
Elizabeth, 180
George, 6, 182, 249, 250
John, 4–6, 95, 180, 182, 249, 250
Mary, 4, 182
Simon, 5, 182
Rowley, Henry Waite, 184
Moses, 148
Rudd, ——, 175
Russell, ——, 215
Dorothy, 5
John, 5
Joseph, 142
Mary, 85
Samuel, 85
William, 157
Ryder, see Rider
Saffin, John, 167
Samson, Sampson } Abigail, 53
Ann, 119
Benjamin, 45, 235
Caleb, 143
Ephraim, 53
Henry, 63, 119, 124, 142–144, 186
Isaac, 235, 236
James, 142, 143
Jeremiah, 45
Joanna, 138
John, 142
Jonathan, 138
Lydia, 45
Margaret, 235
Martha, 236
Mary, 138
Moses, 45
Newland, 45
Peleg, 138
Philemon, 44, 45
Rachel, 44
Ruth, 139
Sarah, 45, 236
Seth, 139
Stephen, 142–144
Sanders, Abigail, 227
Ann, 227
Sanders *cont'd.* } Anna, 227
Henry, 227
Jonathan, 227
Sarah, 227
Sargeant, Sarah, 67
Sauveur, mrs. Albert, 123
Savory, Thomas, 11
Sawyer, Anne, 250
John, 111, 250
Mercy, 111
Scadding, William, 210
Scarlet, capt., 155
Scate, Rebecca, 146
Sears, Seares, Seers, Sers } Ann Maria, 190
Bathshua, 78
Bethiah, 209
James, 79
John, 79
Mary, 78
Richard, 78
Seth, 78
Silas, 78
Seldomridge, mrs. Harry Hunter, 62
Sexton, mrs. James Lester, 187
Shakespeare, William, 196, 223
Shannon, mrs. Philip Mark, 60
Sharpe, Elizabeth Montgomery, 187
Mary, 36
Shaw, Elizabeth, 236
Harriet Arline, 122
Henry Southworth, 54
Jonathan, 140, 236
Lydia, 236
Margaret, 138
Mary, 236
Mehitable, 140, 237
Nathaniel, 140
Persis, 236
Polly, 153
Sheffe, ——, 234
Shepard, Abigail, 164
Benjamin, 125
David, 164
James, 122
mrs. James E., 253
Prudence, 164
Rebecca, 164
Ruth, 164
Sherley, James, 167
Sherman, ——, 181
Abigail, 249
Desire, 182
Jeanie Rogers, 253
John, 5, 249, 251
Samuel, 181
Sarah, 181
William, 5, 181, 182, 249
Short, James, 43, 159
Luke, 42, 43, 159
Silence, 42
Shurtleff, Shurtlef, Shurleff, Shirtlef, Shirtly } Abiel, 79
Benjamin, 79
Benoni, 51
Bethiah, 50
capt., 235
David, 50, 79
Elizabeth, 79
Hannah, 79, 139
James, 79
John, 51, 79
Joseph, 79
Lydia, 79, 139

Shurtleff, Shurtlef, Shurleff, Shirtlef, Shirtly *cont'd.* } Sarah, 51, 139, 236
Susanna, 51, 235
Thomas, 236
William, 51, 79, 182
Sillivan, Daniel, 157
Silvester, Abigail, 164
Abner, 164
Caleb, 164
Elizabeth, 33
Jedidah, 164
John, 182
Lydia, 33
Mary, 87
Nathaniel, 164
Richard, 33
Sarah, 182
Simmons, Symons } ——, 181
Aaron, 87
Mary, 87
Sims, Isaac, 175
Skiffe, James, 246–248
Skinner, mrs. Frank, 188
Slap, Slapp } capt., 48, 50, 109, 176
Sleeper, Henry D., 56
Slocum, W. F., 99
Smith, mrs. Charles Wilson, 58
Desire, 244
mrs. Frank Sherman, 62
Hannah, 146
Henry, 158
James, 243
Jane, 243
Joanna, 158
John, 31, 32, 158
Jonathan, 158, 208
Marion Andrews, 55
Mary, 158
Mehitable, 6, 208
Nathan Holt, 125
Nehemiah, 6
Pelatiah, 243, 244
Rebecca, 158
Samuel, 243
Susanna, 158
Snedecare, John, 155
Snell, Amos, 146, 242
Anna, 242
John, 242
Joseph, 242
Josiah, 242
Martha, 241, 242
Mary, 146, 242
Samuel, 242
Thomas, 241, 242
Snow, Abigail, 39, 182
Abijah, 63
Alice, 7
Anthony, 6, 7
Benjamin, 122
Constance, 12, 118
Deborah, 250
H. N., 122
Isaac Burrows, 60
Josiah, 181, 250, 251
Luseanna, 251
Mark, 178
Naomi, 242
Nicholas, 12, 118
Sarah, 63, 250
William, 242
Soule, Soul, Soull } Benjamin, 140
Soule, Soul, Soull *cont'd.* } Deborah, 139, 255
Elizabeth, 81
Ephraim, 121
Esther, 105
George, 56, 63, 81–83, 119, 122–124, 126, 183, 185, 186, 188, 189, 253, 255
Horace Homer, 54
Isaac, 41
Jabez, 121
Jacob, 41
James, 41, 43, 159, 201
John, 82, 83, 105, 107, 201
Martha, 41, 105, 201
Mary, 41, 43, 82, 107, 119, 121, 159
Nathan, 201
Nathaniel, 81
Patience, 81, 82, 84
Rachel, 43, 44
Rebecca, 41
Sarah, 105, 121, 140
Susanna, 82
Zachariah, 121
Southworth, ——, 107
Alice Carpenter, 115
Constant, 46
Edward, 83, 115
Nathaniel, 107
Thomas, 38–40, 77, 179, 228, 229
Soutly, John, 151
Speed, Mary, 3
Spicer, Henry, 99
Spinigh, Humphrey, 157
Spooner, Anna, 78
Benjamin, 50
Deborah, 78
Nathaniel, 78
Sarah, 50
Thomas, 78
Sprague, Sprag } Francis, 89
Frank W., 122
John, 7
Ruth, 7
Samuel, 46, 111, 248
Sarah, 111
Sprout, Sproute } Elizabeth, 143, 144
Mercy, 87
Robert, 143
Squire, mrs. Allan Butler, 187
Standish, Abigail, 51, 53
Barbara, 119
Desire, 236
Ebenezer, 53
Hannah, 53, 138
J. Myles, 54
Josiah, 4, 5, 255
Mary, 4, 5
Moses, 44, 51
Myles, 12, 14, 28–32, 54, 56, 57, 64, 94–96, 119, 123, 125–128, 162, 163, 168, 183, 184, 186, 187, 189, 203, 204, 206, 256
Rachel, 44, 51
Rose, 119
Sarah, 53, 255
Zachariah, 53
Zeruiah, 139
Staples, Stable } ——, 180
Hannah, 138
Nathaniel, 158
Rachel, 158
Seth, 138
Stark, William Molthrop, 58
Steele, Frederick Morgan, 60
Minnie May, 23
Rebecca Esther, 23

Steele *cont'd.* } William Francis, 23
Stetson } Benjamin, 86
Stetsun }
George Rochford, 61
mrs. George Rochford, 62
Grace, 86
Hannah, 87
Joseph, 87
Stevens } Benjamin Franklin, 54, 55
Steevens }
Edward, 111, 250, 252
Hannah, 252
Patience, 250
William, 111
Steward, Hannah, 43
Mary, 43
Stockbridge } Abigail, 36
Stockbridg }
Stockebridge }
Elizabeth, 34
Joseph, 35
Margaret, 35
Sarah, 34
Stoddard, Francis Russell, 186
Story, Elias, 119
Stoton, lieut., 49
Stowell, mrs. Calvin D., 57
Stowers, Morris Edwards, 187
Studley } Benjamin, 86
Studlie }
Mary, 86
Sturges, ——, 208
Mary, 208
Sturtevant } Anna, 78
Sturtivant }
Stirtevant }
David, 78
Ephraim, 78
Hannah, 51
Isaac, 50
James, 235
Jonathan, 78
Joseph, 78
Mary, 78
Mercy, 50, 140
Samuel, 140, 234
Sarah, 50
Susanna, 235
Summers, John, 143
Mary, 143
Sunderland, Paul U., 188
Sutten, Elizabeth, 34
John, 34
Swan, Henry Tilden, 187
Sweet, Benjamin Delano, 55
Symons, see Simmons

Talbot } Archie L., 56
Talbott }
Joel Francis, 60
Moses, 11
Talcott, William Ariel, 188
mrs. William Ariel, 188
Tantachu, Experience, 169
Taylor } Elizabeth, 239
Tayler }
Taylar }
Taylour }
Talar }
Experience, 183, 213
John, 208
Joseph, 183
Keziah, 208
Martha, 214
Mehitable, 208
Samuel, 208
Sarah, 208, 212
Terry, Israel Newton, 57
Terry *cont'd.* } John Taylor, 57, 125
Mary Amelia, 125
Thatcher } Fidelia, 153, 154
Thacher }
Hannah Blaney, 69
John, 177, 209, 212, 241
Lydia, 209
Mary, 158
Peter, 158, 159
Tyler, 153
Thayer } Deborah, 52
Thear }
Deliverance, 52
Isaac, 52
Mary, 52
S. R., 99
Thomas, 52
Thomas, ——, 84, 107, 144
Abigail, 78, 226
Bethiah, 107, 251
Caleb, 249
Daniel, 112
David, 43, 124, 159, 202
Deborah, 82, 83, 111
Dorothy, 85
Ebenezer, 107
Edward, 107
Elizabeth, 5, 107, 112, 159, 201, 202
Ephraim, 111
Eunice, 202
Hannah, 43, 104, 138, 152, 153, 159
Isaac, 251
Jabez, 202
James, 112, 226
Jedediah, 107
Jeremiah, 107
Joanna, 157, 202
John, 20, 110–112, 250, 251
Jonathan, 43, 104, 202, 226
Joseph, 20, 138
Lois, 202
Lydia, 107
Mary, 20, 43, 107, 152, 202
Nathan, 107
Nathaniel, 5, 20, 82, 83, 107, 111, 112, 138, 181, 236, 249, 251
Noah, 152, 153
Priscilla, 107, 226
Samuel, 112, 251
Sarah, 43, 107, 110, 112, 159, 202, 250
Susanna, 158, 201, 202
Thankful, 107
William, 43, 159, 201, 202
Thome, Joanna, 86
Joseph, 86
Thompson } Abigail, 41, 43, 152
Thomson }
Tomson }
Alden, 154
Barnabas, 42
Caleb, 152, 153
Charlotte F., 153, 154
Charlotte Wight, 153, 154
Ebenezer, 41
Edward, 119
Elizabeth, 51
Esther, 105
Fidelia, 153, 154
Frances, 41
Hannah, 152–154, 201
Isaac, 41
Jacob, 41–43, 104, 105, 139, 152, 201
John, 41, 43, 51, 104, 152, 159, 256
Josiah, 154
Lucena, 153, 154
Lucius, 154
Lydia, 42, 51
Martha, 41
Mary, 152, 158, 201

Thompson, Thomson, Tomson *cont'd.* } Mercy, 41
Nancy, 154
Nathaniel, 152–154
Otis, 128, 152–154
Otis Chandler, 154
Peter, 41
Polly, 153, 154
Rachel, 128, 153, 154, 192
Rachel Chandler, 153, 154
Sabina, 153, 154
Sally, 153
Sarah, 41
Shubael, 41, 158
Susanna, 158
Sybil, 154
Thomas, 41, 158
Walter, 253
Thornton, Thomas, 209
Tickner, Lydia, 36, 171
William, 36, 171
Tilden, Tillden, Tillding } Abigail, 170
David, 170
Elizabeth, 182
Hannah, 34, 35
Joseph, 167, 170
Lydia, 7, 36, 171, 191
Margaret, 86
Mary, 36, 110
Nathaniel, 36, 86
Rebecca, 35
Samuel, 86
Sarah, 86, 170
Stephen, 34, 35
Susanna, 252
Thomas, 5–7, 110, 178, 182, 252
Tilestone, Tylestone } Hannah, 35
Timothy, 35
Tilley, Ann, 119
Edward, 119
Elizabeth, 118, 119
John, 119
Tilney, Margery, 219
Tilson, Ann, 19, 138
Edmund, 19, 140
Elizabeth, 19
Ephraim, 140
Hannah, 140
Joanna, 19
John, 19, 140
Mary, 19
Ruth, 19
Tinker, Thomas, 119
Tinkham, Tinkam, Tinkcom } Ebenezer, 43, 202
Elizabeth, 202
Ephraim, 25, 27, 73, 77, 157, 202, 256
Jabez, 202
Joanna, 158
Martha, 157
Mary, 202
Moses, 202
Patience, 43
Peter, 202
Tobie, Toobe } Mary, 170
Thomas, 170, 208
Tocomawos, Isaac, 176
Tolman, Nathaniel, 244
Thomas, 244
Tones, ——, 47
Torlton, Elizabeth, 177
John, 177
Robert, 177
Torrey, Torry } Ann, 32
Elizabeth, 85
Haviland, 226
Isabel, 86
James, 32, 34, 85
John, 226
Joseph, 165
Josiah, 86, 165
Lydia, 34
Mary, 226
Mercy, 165
Sarah, 86
Tower, Charlemagne, 59
Townsley, mrs. Clarence Page, 190
Towte, Richard, 167, 168
Tracy, Trace } ensign, 49
Jonathan, 192
Stephen, 89, 148
Thomas, 192
Trafton, mrs. Francis Edwards, 185
Trask, Abigail, 18
Elias, 18
John, 19
Samuel, 19
Treat, ——, 178
Treauant, Treuant } ——, 181
Joseph, 180
Hannah, 180
Mary, 110
Trevore, William, 119
Trott, Elizabeth C., 186
Trowbridge, Trowbridg } Edward Allyn, 253
William, 157
Truesdale, John, 219
Tubs, Bethiah, 180
Tuck, Rosamond, 58
Tuell, Mehitable, 171
Samuel, 171
Turner, Amos, 87
Ann, 33
Bathshua, 35
Benjamin, 87
Betty, 85
Charles Peaslee, 126
Daniel, 34
Deborah, 85
Desire, 172
Eliab, 86
Elisha, 36
Elizabeth, 36, 85, 87
Elnathan, 86
Eunice, 86
Grace, 86
Hannah, 34, 85, 169, 171
Humphrey, 33, 167
Israel, 85
John, 33, 119, 120
Josiah, 171
Lydia, 33
Margaret, 35
Mary, 33, 87
Mehitable, 34
Mercy, 85
Miriam, 87
Nathaniel, 34
Oseeth, 171
Philip Foster, 123
Samuel, 85, 172
Sarah, 33, 86
Thomas, 33, 85, 169
Tuttle, ——, 157
Twining, Anna, 214
Tyler, Charles Hitchcock, 185
Hopestill, 192
mrs. Joseph Howe, 185
William Perkins, 123

Upham, Sally, 68
Urrohart, Hannah, 146
William, 146
Utley, Hannah, 33
Samuel, 33

Van Antwerp, ——, 49
Van den Brandeler, E., 102
Van Dyke, Harry Weston, 61, 62
Van Ostrand, mrs. Edwin Hubbard, 123, 186
Van Pelt, mrs. Garrett Beekman, 184
Varnam, Thomas, 44
Vassall } Frances, 33
Varssell }
Judith, 32, 120
William, 32, 33, 96
Vaughan, Deborah, 158
Elisha, 43, 159, 160
Elizabeth, 6, 158–160
George, 4, 6, 159
Hannah, 160
Jabez, 158, 160
Joanna, 43, 104, 157
John, 104
Joseph, 6, 104, 157
Josiah, 104
Mary, 104
Mercy, 160
Sarah, 159
Thankful, 160
Verrill, Charles Henry, 190
Vinall } Elizabeth, 34, 171
Vinal }
Grace, 171
Jacob, 170
John, 34
Martha, 33
Mary, 34, 170
Stephen, 34
Vincent } John, 118
Vinsentt }
Mary, 209
Sarah, 118
Vining, Floretta, 123, 124
Sarah, 146
Vinton, Charles Harrod, 59
Vondwozer, ——, 47

Wade, Stuart C., 184
Wadsworth, Abigail, 43
Walbridge, corp., 175
Walker, Elizabeth, 81
Jacob, 22
Joanna, 22
John, 4, 7, 182
Lydia, 4, 7
Sarah, 64
Wallace, mrs. George Rodney, 184
Walley, Hannah, 213
Walter, mrs. Joel Clark, 184
Wampatucke, Josias, 77
Ward, mrs. Henry Veazey, 184, 191
Ware, Francis Alden, 123
Warner, Charles Dudley, 58
Warren, Abigail, 79
Benjamin, 79
Cornelius, 201
Eleanor, 43
Elizabeth, 12, 36, 39, 63, 64, 120
Esther, 79
George Herbert, 57
Hannah, 79
Hope, 38
Jabez, 105, 160
James, 201
Joseph, 38–40, 79, 224
Mehitable, 224
Mercy, 79
Nathaniel, 36, 38, 39, 64, 73, 173, 178, 179
Patience, 79
Warren *cont'd.* } Priscilla, 79, 104, 224
Richard, 36, 56–59, 63, 64, 120, 122, 124, 125, 185, 186, 188, 189, 253–255
Samuel, 43, 104, 105, 160, 201
Sarah, 36, 39, 64, 116, 255
Winslow, 54
Warwick, Experience, 169
Joseph, 169
Washburn }
Washburne }
Washbourn }
Washborn } Abigail, 93
Washborne }
Washbon }
Woshborn }
Amity, 67, 68
Amory, 66
Artemas, 66
Asa, 66–69
Barnabas, 165
Benjamin, 66, 69
Charles Hopkins, 65
Cyrus, 66
Davis, 66
Deliverance, 146
Eben, 165
Ebenezer, 66, 69
Edward, 66, 69
Elijah, 66
Elisha, 165
Elizabeth, 67, 68, 70
Emory, 69
Ephraim, 66, 69, 165
Hannah, 67, 69
Hephzibah, 147
Ichabod, 165
Israel, 145
Jabez, 165
Jacob, 66, 68
James, 66, 91
John, 66, 69, 70, 91–93, 165, 169
Jonathan, 66, 69
Joseph, 66, 67, 69, 93
Josiah, 92
Levi, 66, 68
Lucretia, 68
Lucy, 67, 68
Lydia, 165
Marjoram, 64, 146
Mary, 64, 67, 68
Mercy, 165
Miles, 66, 69
Nathaniel, 66
Nehemiah, 146
Noah, 145
Persis, 68
Peter Thacher, 69
Philip, 66
Reuben, 66–69
Sallie, 68
Samuel, 66, 145, 146
Sarah, 67, 68
Seth, 65–69
Thankful, 165
Thomas, 66
William, 93
Waterman }
Watterman } Abigail, 183
Wattermann }
Anna, 19, 138, 140, 250
Anthony, 183, 251
Bethiah, 19, 183
Elizabeth, 50, 139, 183, 250
Ephraim, 52
Hannah, 19
Ichabod, 52
Isaac, 226
Joanna, 52, 139
John, 4, 19, 140, 250

Waterman, Watterman, Wattermann *cont'd.* } Joseph, 180, 183, 191, 251
Josiah, 52, 139, 226
Lydia, 183, 250
Mary, 138, 141, 226
Mercy, 19
Rebecca, 50
Robert, 4, 5, 95, 139, 141, 226, 250
Samuel, 19, 138, 140, 250
Sarah, 180, 183
Thomas, 4
Waters, Eleanor, 146
Watrous, Benjamin Prentis, 62
Webb, Grace, 34
Joseph, 34
Weekes, George, 94
Weever, ——, 133
Weir, J. F., 98
Welch, ——, 110
Ashbel, 59
John, 192
Wells, Eleanor, 22
lieut., 108
Wentworth, Wintworth } Benjamin, 176
West, Christopher, 177
Patience, 235
Peter, 141, 235
Weston, Benjamin, 50
Content, 139
Desire, 236
Edmund, 80, 95, 139
Ezra, 183
Hannah, 50
John, 80, 139
Mehitable, 237
Nathan, 80, 236
Rebecca, 80
Susanna, 139
Thomas, 121
Zachariah, 80, 237
Wetherell, Witherlee, Witherelee } Daniel, 112
Elizabeth, 33
Grace, 112
Isabel, 86
Lydia, 35
Mary, 33
Theophilus, 35
Wheeler, Walter Richards, 125
Wheldon, Katharine, 117
Wheston, Whiston } Sarah, 35
Susanna, 35
Whitcomb, Whitcombe, Whetcomb } Catharine, 33
Elizabeth, 170
G. H., 99
James, 86
Mary, 86
White, Whit, Whitt } ——, 30, 182
Abigail, 86, 120
Alfred Livingstone, 125
Daniel, 180
Elizabeth, 34, 171
Hannah, 180
Hester, 209
Hunter Carson, 125
mrs. Hunter C., 59
Jonathan, 207, 209
Joseph, 171
Judith, 32, 120
Oseeth, 171
Peregrine, 56, 120, 188, 207, 256
White, Whit, Whitt *cont'd.* } Resolved, 32, 120, 125, 182
Sarah, 35, 87, 120, 170, 207
Susanna, 120
Timothy, 86
William, 56, 71, 120, 125, 186, 188
Whitman, Abigail, 146
Ebenezer, 146
John, 241
Naomi, 242
Nicholas, 146
Sarah, 146
Whitney, Drake, 124
Whiton, Elizabeth, 169
Whittlesey, Whittlecy } capt., 175, 176
mrs. George D., 58
Wickersham, mrs. J. Harold, 126
Wight, Martha Cobb, 123
Wilcutt, Deborah, 170
Philip, 170
Wilder, Roger, 120
Willard, Henry, 123
James LeBaron, 57
Susan Barker, 55
Willett, Willet } Thomas, 14, 30, 64, 96, 127, 128, 155, 156, 168, 228, 245
William, king, 133, 134
Williams, Williames } ——, 216
Charles Jarvis, 122, 186
Mary, 33, 239
Thomas, 120, 177
Williamson, Abigail, 179
Experience, 183
George, 180
Joanna, 7
Martha, 179
Mary, 4, 6
Timothy, 4, 6, 7, 179–181, 250
Willis, Willies, Willes, Wills } Jeremie, 151
John, 148, 151, 152
Lydia, 4, 34, 87
Mary, 146
Wilson, mrs. John R., 60
Wing, Winge } ——, 144
Jerusha, 208
John, 208
Joseph, 208
Stephen, 247
Winslow, Wynslow } ——, 181
Bethiah, 172
Edward, 8, 30, 58, 95, 111, 120, 122, 147, 148, 162, 163
Elizabeth, 4, 111, 120, 183
Ellen, 4, 250
Faith, 110, 112
Gilbert, 120, 180
Hannah, 5
James, 164, 182
John, 30, 95, 112, 116, 255, 256
Jonathan, 4, 112, 181
Josiah, 4, 5, 7, 111, 181, 250–252
Judith, 255
Kenelm, 250
Margaret, 4, 252
Mary, 69, 116, 164
Nathaniel, 110, 112, 180, 182, 248, 250, 251
Rebecca, 4
Samuel, 172
Seth, 164
Susanna, 120
Winter, Ann, 181

Winter *cont'd.* } Christopher, 252
Martha, 182
Winthrop, John, 136, 137
Wiswall, ——, 143, 144
Wiswell, Daniel, 24
Eunice, 24
Fanny, 23
Lurena, 24
Orra, 23
Samuel, 24
Witter, Ebenezer, 192
Wixam, Alice, 177, 173
Barnabas, 177
Jemima, 177
Robert, 177
Titus, 177
Wolcot, John, 176
Wolsey, cardinal, 197
Wood, Abiel, 106
Abijah, 106
Barnabas, 139
David, 128
Ebenezer, 106
Elnathan, 106, 158
Ephraim, 201
Isaac, 140
Jabez, 158
Jane, 247, 248
Jerusha, 106
Joanna, 158
John, 245
Josiah, 201
Judah, 106
Lydia, 139
Mary, 128, 158
Mercy, 158
Nathaniel, 234
Rebecca, 158
Samuel, 158
Thomas, 106
Timothy, 106
William, 246, 247
Woodward } Abigail, 170
Woodworth }
Deborah, 34
Ebenezer, 170
Frank E., 253
mrs. Frederick Francis, 122
Hannah, 171
Hezekiah, 171
Joseph, 34
Martha, 87
Mary, 87, 170
Samuel, 253
Sarah, 34
Thomas, 34
Woolseye, George, 155, 156
Wopshot, Elizabeth, 177
Worthington, Harry Cushman, 60
Wright, Adam, 234
Ann, 52. 138
Edmund, 52
Edward, 34
Elizabeth, 50
James, 50
Joseph, 225
Lydia, 34
Martin, 225
Mary, 139
Samuel, 52, 138
Sarah, 52, 225
Wyatt, Charles Handfield, 55
James Bosley Noel, 55

Yemon, Joseph, 174
Yergason, Henry Christopher, 60
Young } George, 34
Younge }
Hannah, 34
Nathaniel, 178
Patience, 128
Sarah, 87
Thomas, 87

INDEX OF PLACES.

Abington, Mass., 63, 153
Albany, N. Y., 127, 174
America, 66, 97, 136
Annamoysett, Mass., 127, 128
Antego, 177
Antwerp, 220
Ardmore, Pa., 188
Austerfield, Eng., 115, 194, 199
Australia, 99

Babworth, Eng., 194
Bahama Islands, 118
Baltimore, Md., 55, 190
Bangor, Me., 123, 185
Barbadoes, 156
Barnstable, Mass., 31, 32, 117, 128, 176, 212, 237, 240, 256
Batavia, N. Y., 57, 187
Bawtry, Eng., 194, 195, 199
Billerica, Mass., 185
Boston, Eng., 122, 129–137, 216–220, 222–224
Boston, Mass., 48, 53, 65, 83, 116, 121–123, 129–131, 136–138, 144, 160, 171, 173, 183–185, 192, 218–224, 229, 248, 252, 253
Boulder, Col., 55
Braintree, Mass., 35, 91
Bridgewater, Mass., 64, 68, 69, 90–92, 144–146, 234, 241–244, 256
Bristol, Me., 253
Brockton, Mass., 56
Brookline, Mass., 56, 122, 153, 184
Brooklyn, N. Y., 57
Buffalo, N. Y., 57, 186
Bury, Eng., 133, 222

Cambridge, Eng., 136, 217, 218
Cambridge, Mass., 115
Canderhook, N. Y., 48
Cape Cod Harbor, Mass., 115, 116, 118–120
Carmel, N. Y., 58
Caryl-Yonkers, N. Y., 58
Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 185
Champlain, N. Y., 58
Charleston, S. C., 125
Charlestown, Mass., 46, 137
Chester, Eng., 223
Chicago, Ill., 60, 184, 188
Cincinnati, O., 61, 65, 126, 189
Claverick, N. Y., 47
Cleveland, O., 127, 184
Coaksett, Mass., 234, 246
Cobham, Eng., 222
Cohannack, Mass., 210
Cohoes, N. Y., 187
Colorado Springs, Col., 62
Connecticut, 108
Cornwall Hollow, Conn., 63
Coventry, Conn., 187
Cushenett, Mass., 246

Danbury, Conn., 59, 188
Dartmouth, Mass., 35, 40, 81, 116, 142, 143, 158, 255
Davenport, Iowa, 185
Delaware Bay, 156
Delfs-haven, Holland, 61
Delft, Holland, 122
Denver, Col., 253
Derby, Eng., 217
Des Moines, Iowa, 123
Detroit, Mich., 56, 97, 184, 187
Doncaster, Eng., 194
Dorchester, Mass., 35, 93, 211
Dover, Del., 188
Droitwich, Eng., 116, 120
Duxbury, Mass., 5, 35, 72, 77, 81–83, 90, 91, 93, 94, 114, 115, 119, 127, 142, 143, 147, 151, 168, 169, 183, 203, 204, 245, 246, 252, 256

Eastham, Mass., 1, 117–119, 177, 234, 256
East Hartford, Conn., 55
East Orange, N. J., 125
Edinburgh, Scot., 197
Eel River, Mass., 40
Elizabeth, N. J., 57
Ely, Eng., 133
Enfield, Mass., 55
England, 99, 100–102, 114, 116–118, 120, 129, 132, 135, 136, 161, 162, 167, 193, 219, 221–224
Evanston, Ill., 56, 123

Fall River, Mass., 185
Falmouth, Me., 254
Farmington, Me., 253
Fitchburg, Mass., 122, 184
Flanders, 133
Fort Edward, N. Y., 50, 109
Fort Miller, N. Y., 109
Fort Monroe, Va., 190
Foxcroft, Me., 190
France, 134
Franklin, Mass., 122
Friendship, N. Y., 253

Gainsborough, Eng., 98, 194
Galena, Ill., 122
Garrison-on-Hudson, N. Y., 253
Germany, 218
Grasmere, N. H., 56
Great Britain, 66
Great Namaskaket, Mass., 177
Green Bush, N. Y., 48
Green Harbor, Mass., 95
Gringley-on-the-hill, Eng., 194

Halifax, Mass., 235, 256
Halifax, N. S., 123
Hartford, Conn., 48, 125
Harworth, Eng., 194, 195
Hingham, Mass., 35, 86, 171
Hispaniola, 120
Holland, 99, 115, 116, 136, 198, 218
Hull, Mass., 55, 123
Hydepark, Vt., 22–24

Ipswich, Eng., 222
Ithaca, N. Y., 57

Jamaica, 225, 227
Jewett City, Conn., 189
Jones River, Mass., 77

Kennebeck, Me., 228, 234

Lancaster, Pa., 126
Leicester, Mass., 65–70
Lexington, Mass., 122, 131

Leyden, Holland, 46, 61, 97, 99, 100, 102, 103, 114, 115, 117, 118, 120
Lincoln, Eng., 129, 130, 216, 221
Lincolnshire, Eng., 129, 130–133, 135, 136, 194, 216–218, 223
Little Skekit, Mass., 177
Liverpool, Eng., 130
London, Eng., 44, 97, 102, 130, 133, 176, 177, 197
Lunenburgh, Mass., 68
Lynn, Eng., 216
Lynn, Mass., 128, 185

Major's Purchase, Mass., 71, 77
Malden, Mass., 69
Manchester, N. H., 55
Manomet, Mass., 29, 31, 178, 179
Marblehead, Mass., 115
Marietta, O., 189
Marshfield, Mass., 3, 35, 71, 76, 95, 96, 110, 116, 120, 158, 178, 179, 207, 225, 245, 248, 249, 256
Marthas Vineyard, Mass., 225
Massachusetts, 69, 129, 130, 132, 137, 194
Mattapoisett, Mass., 29, 168
Medford, Mass., 44
Meriden, Conn., 187
Middleborough, Mass., 40, 43, 44, 46, 71, 72, 77, 81, 82, 103, 115, 117, 128, 140, 152, 153, 157–159, 172, 173, 201, 256
Middletown, Conn., 188
Milwaukee, Wis., 122, 184, 187, 253
Minneapolis, Minn., 184, 187, 253
Montpelier, Vt., 23
Morristown, N. J., 186
Morristown, Vt., 22
Morrisville, Vt., 22, 23
Muskegon, Mich., 185

Nahant, Mass., 184
Namassakett, Mass., 40, 71, 77, 82
Nawsett, Mass., 29
Neenah, Wis., 123
Netherlands, 129, 130, 135, 222
New Brunswick, N. J., 184
Newburyport, Mass., 122
New England, 66, 98, 131, 132, 218, 220, 222–224, 229
New Haven, Conn., 59, 63, 114, 155–157, 254
New Jersey, 109
New London, Conn., 23, 58, 125
Newton, Mass., 128
Newton Centre, Mass., 184, 185, 253
Newton Highlands, Mass., 122, 123
Newtonville, Mass., 55
New York, N. Y., 57, 58, 66, 97, 124, 125, 186, 187
Niagara Falls, N. Y., 124
Niantic, 127
Niles, O., 190
Norfolk, Eng., 221
Norfolk, Va., 22
North Bloomfield, O., 185
North Platte, Neb., 23
North Purchase, Mass., 146
North River, Mass., 28, 95, 96
North Sea, 130, 223
Norwich, Conn., 22, 59
Nottingham, Eng., 130
Nottinghamshire, 194
Nunckatatesett, Mass., 246

Omaha, Neb., 23, 123
Oshkosh, Wis., 189
Oxford, Eng., 102, 103

Palermo, Me., 253
Paomet, Mass., 71
Philadelphia, Pa., 126, 188, 254
Pittsburg, Pa., 60
Plymouth, Mass., 8, 10, 12–14, 17, 24, 27–31, 36, 38, 39, 46, 55, 56, 64, 70–73, 77, 79, 81, 83, 87, 93, 95–97, 102, 114–120, 129, 131, 138, 141, 147, 148, 159, 162, 163, 166, 168–170, 173, 176, 179, 183, 190–192, 200, 203, 204, 209, 210, 224, 225, 228, 229, 234, 236, 237, 240, 245–247, 256
Plymouth, Eng., 190
Plympton, Mass., 44, 50, 52, 121, 138–141, 192, 225, 234, 256
Pochet, Mass., 1
Portland, Me., 123
Preston, Conn., 192
Preston City, Conn., 192
Providence, R. I., 125, 184
Punkateesett, Mass., 40, 234
Putney, Vt., 67, 68

Quitnite, Mass., 31

Randolph, Mass., 185
Reading, Mass., 122
Rehoboth, Mass., 30, 128, 153, 158, 181
Rhode Island, 66, 208
Richmond, Va., 55
Rochester, Eng., 222
Rochester, Mass., 138, 158, 172
Rochester, N. Y., 125, 253
Rockford, Ill., 188
Rock Island, Ill., 125
Rockland, Me., 123
Rocky Nook, Mass., 28, 71, 72, 77
Roselle, N. J., 125
Rosemont, Pa., 59
Rotherham, Eng., 194
Roxbury, Mass., 35
Royalton, Vt., 190

Salem, Mass., 114, 118, 120
Salem, N. Y., 21
Sandusky, O., 126
Sandwich, Mass., 29, 31, 32, 246, 247
Sandy Neck, Mass., 238
San Francisco, Cal., 63, 185
Saratoga, N. Y., 108
Satuckett, Mass., 71, 234, 246
Schenectady, N. Y., 57
Scituate, Mass., 5, 32, 33, 35, 84, 85, 95, 96, 117, 166, 169–172, 185, 256
Scotercook, N. Y., 48, 108
Scoton Neck, Mass., 238
Scranton, Pa., 187
Scrooby, Eng., 61, 97, 131, 135, 137, 193–195, 199, 200, 222, 254
Sea Girt, N. J., 58
Seneca Falls, N. Y., 123
Skirbeck, Eng., 133
Somerville, Mass., 56, 123, 185
Southwark, Eng., 177
Sowamsett, Mass., 29, 168
Spencer, Mass., 68, 123
St. Domingo, 120
St. Joseph, Mo., 185
Stillwater, N. Y., 108, 109
Sutton, Eng., 194
Swansea, Mass., 118, 127
Syracuse, N. Y., 253

Tacoma Park, D. C., 190
Taunton, Mass., 71, 158, 191
Tewksbury, Mass., 123
Thomaston, Conn., 126
Thorney, Eng., 133
Tickhill, Eng., 194
Titicut, Mass., 71
Troy, N. Y., 56, 57
Tylerdale, 123

United States, 97, 102
Utica, N. Y., 57, 184

Virginia, 118, 156

Waco, Texas, 24
Wales, 102
Walpole, N. H., 58
Waltham, Mass., 185
Wannamoisett, Mass., 127
Washington, D. C., 59, 61, 62, 126, 127, 187, 189, 190
Waterloo, Iowa, 254
Waterville, N. Y., 254
Wayne, Me., 55
Wellfleet, Mass., 253
Wenham, Mass., 123
West Cornwall, Conn., 62
Wethersfield, Conn., 253
Weymouth, Mass., 140, 253
Wilkes Barre, Pa., 187
Winsted, Conn., 59
Wolcott, Vt., 24
Worcester, Mass., 66
Wrentham, Mass., 122
Wyoming, O., 126
Wysox, Pa., 126

Yarmouth, Mass., 13, 31, 177, 207, 256
York, Eng., 197
Yorkshire, Eng., 194